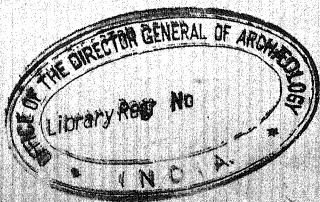


THE
VIBHANGA



Pali Text Society

The
Vibhanga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PIṬAKA

9201

EDITED BY
MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

BPa4
Vib/Rhy

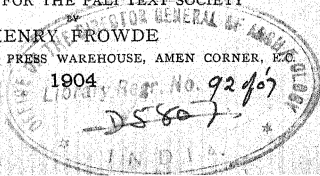
London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9201

Date. 2-8-57

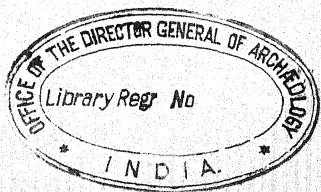
Call No. BPa4

Vib/Rhy

TO
MY HUSBAND

'KALYĀNAMITTE BHĀJAMĀNO API BĀLO PANDITO ASSA.'

KISĀ-GOTAMĪ THERĪ.



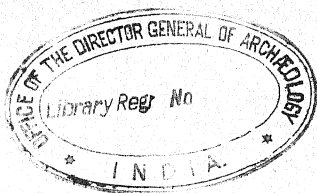


TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE -	xi
I. KHANDHAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	1
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Rūpakkhanda	12
Vedanākkhandha	15
Saññākkhandha	28
Sajjhākarakkhandha	40
Viññāṇakkhandha	53
Pañhāpucchaka	61
II. ĀYATANAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya	70
Pañhāpucchaka	73
III. DHĀTUVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	82
Abhidhammabhājanīya	87
Pañhāpucchaka	90
IV. SACCAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	99
Abhidhammabhājanīya	106
Pañhāpucchaka	112
V. INDRIYAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya	122
Pañhāpucchaka	124
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṬṬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya	135
Abhidhammabhājanīya	
Mātika	138
Paccayacatukka	144
Hetucacatukka	148
Sampayuttacatukka	153

	PAGE
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṆḬGA—continued	
Aññamaññacetukka - - -	158
Akusalacitta - - -	164
Kusalamūla - - -	169
Kusalavipākaṣaṇkhāramūlaka - - -	173
Akusalavipākaṣaṇkhāramūlaka - - -	180
Kiriyaṣaṇkhāramūlaka - - -	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka - - -	184
Akusalavipākamūlaka - - -	190
VII. SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	193
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	202
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	205
VIII. SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	208
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	210
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	214
IX. IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	216
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	220
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	224
X. BOJJHAṆḬGAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	227
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	229
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	232
XI. MAGGAVIBHAṆḬGA ¹	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	235
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	236
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	241
XII. JHĀNAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Mātikā - - -	244
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	245
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	263
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	269
XIII. APPAMAÑḬNAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabhājanīya - - -	272
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	276
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆḬGA	
Abhidhammabhājanīya - - -	285
Pañhāpucchaka - - -	291

¹ Aṭṭhasālinī, p. 7 reads MaggavibhaṇḬga.

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆḤA

Suttantabhājanīya	-	-	-	-	298
Abhidhammabhājanīya	-	-	-	-	294
Pañhāpucchaka	-	-	-	-	308

XVI. ÑĀNAVIBHAṆḤA

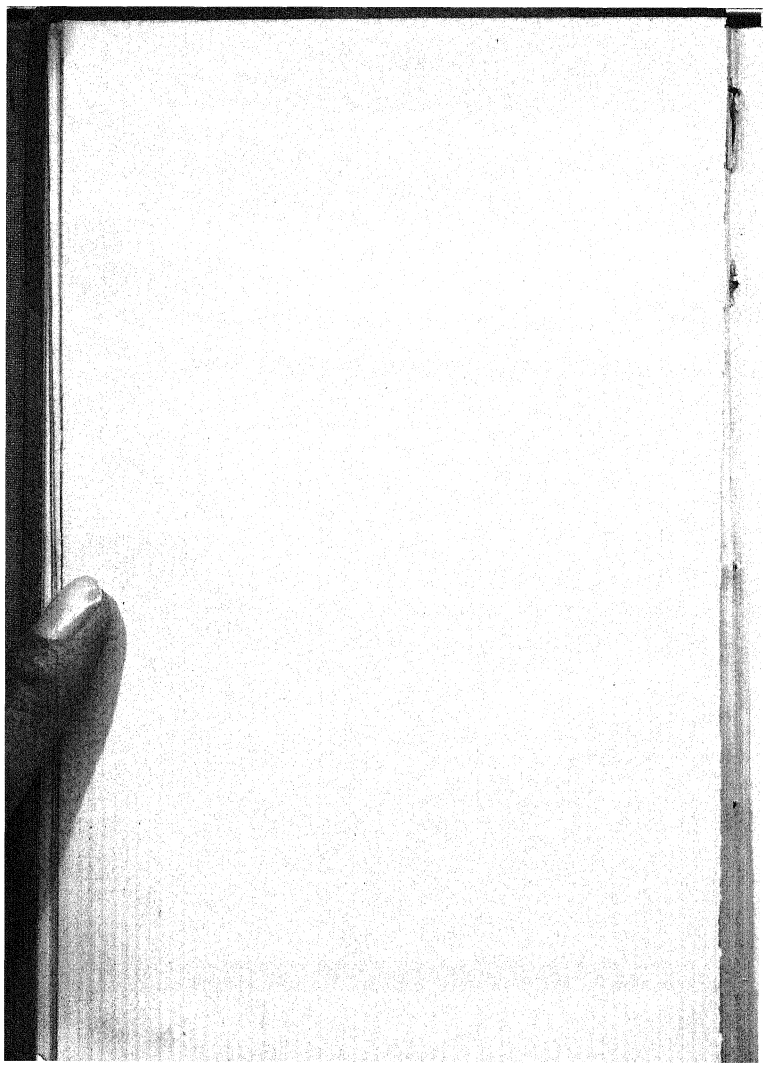
Mātikā	-	-	-	-	306
Ekaka	-	-	-	-	319
Duka	-	-	-	-	322
Tika	-	-	-	-	324
Catukka	-	-	-	-	328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena ñāṇavatthu	-	-	-	-	334

XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆḤA

Mātikā	-	-	-	-	345
Ekaka	-	-	-	-	350
Duka	-	-	-	-	357
Tika	-	-	-	-	361
Catukka	-	-	-	-	373
Pañcaka	-	-	-	-	377
Chakka	-	-	-	-	380
Sattaka	-	-	-	-	382
Aṭṭhaka	-	-	-	-	385
Navaka	-	-	-	-	389
Dasaka	-	-	-	-	391
Aṭṭhārasa tanhāvicaritāni	-	-	-	-	392

XVIII. DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆḤA

APPENDIX	-	-	-	-	487
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS	-	-	-	-	439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA	-	-	-	-	461



PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the Vibhaṅga, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the Vibhaṅga reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyasana*, &c., where Burma and Siam write *by*-; in *upekhā*, *sekhā*, *vimokha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggahīta* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in mahā (Sinh. often maha), phoṭṭhabba (Sinh. often poṭṭhabba), in many uses of the cerebral ‘ṇ,’ often rejected by the Sinh., especially in paṇita, taṇhā, tīṇi, and of the cerebral ‘ḷ,’ as in saḷāyatana, and in the preference of ‘u’ to ‘ū’ in the plural, *e.g.*, in hetu. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed ‘ṇ’ for nig-gahīta. Its lakkhana is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbersome ‘in’ and ‘ñ’ is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the Mātikā’s and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (peyyāla’s) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of rūpaṇ sukhumāṇ and rūpaṇ santike, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the āyatanāni, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the maggaṅgāni, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the dhammā forming the content of a citta, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (phasso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo), although, by reason of the . . . pe . . ., we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the Dhamma-Saṅgani, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhaṅga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhaṅga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appaṇihita*, *Animitta*, The Four *Magga*'s, and the Twenty *Mahānaya*'s. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four *Paṭisambhida* ending the *Abhidhammabhāṇiya*, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhaṅgas, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the *Nikkhepakanda* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhaṅgas.

The extent to which the Vibhaṅga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhaṅga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work; scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekavidhena*'s of the several *skandhas*, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta*-

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the Nāṇavatthu-vibhaṅga before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the Vibhaṅga is so largely anticipated by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, māyā, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the Tipiṭaka.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words bodhipakkhiyā (or, in the Siamese, °kā) dhammā. The term occurs already, as we know, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhaṅga's—mindfulness, investigation (of dhamma), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the Saṃyutta, said to conduce to bodha—bodhāya saṃvattanti—but only the former are explicitly classed as bodha- or bodhi-pakkhiyā (or -kā) dhammā. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the Piṭakas, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā that we find in the Commentaries and the Saddharma-puṇḍarīka, and the mention of which in the Netti-pakaraṇa went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the saññākkaṇḍha.

² Netti-pakaraṇa, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx foll. It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhānavibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of *lokiya*,¹ as well as of *lokuttara Jhāna*—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāna ('... *niyyānikaṃ apacaya gāmiṃ*').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṃyutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of those other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sālā at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṃyutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are the ...' but 'Which are *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā*?'

We do indeed find the 37 *dhammā* aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief *Dharmasārīra-sūtra*, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvatā sabbe pi sattatiṇṇsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatthe bojjhaṅge yeva dassento satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaka-atthakathā* was written, *both saddhamma* and *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt. v*, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the *Dh. S.* *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tipiṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Stoff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (*Dh. S.*, §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*); secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five *skandhas* or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbhaṇ rūpaṇ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four *skandhas*. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasārīrasūtra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or 'contact'—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga again appears as extending the methods of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: 'dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffe] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.' I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for 'untergeordneten,' etc. *Adhivacanāṇi* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective 'Umfang' by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhaṅga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order; for example, the Satipaṭṭhānā, Bojjhaṅgā, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhaṅga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmiṃ samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhaṅga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhaṅga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appaṇihita* or *Animitta* (cf. Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhaṅga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parikamma*, *upacāra*; and only one *kaṣiṇa*—that of *paṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upaṭṭhitā . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimitte vā* (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the *Paṭisambhidā*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāthukathā*, *Puggalapaññatti*, and *Yamaka*, with *kandhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭiccasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *nāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūni*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. i., 196: 'So me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṃkhāra-* and *anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchaka or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālinī and Sammoha-vinodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the intension of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

'Nālandā,' LONDON, S.E.,
December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S^d = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*



VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ : rūpakkhando vedanākkhando saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando ?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisamjyūhitaṃ abhisamkhipitvā :³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthāyagataṃ abbatthāyagataṃ⁴ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṅgahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṅgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S^d adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 46.

⁴ So B. and K. S^d : atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ always.

⁵ S^d : saṅgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S^d.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ paccuppannañ.

Tattha¹ katamañ rūpañ ajjhattañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ ajjhattañ paccattañ niyakañ² pātipuggalikañ upādinnañ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ ajjhattañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ bahiddhā?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ parasattānañ parapuggalānañ ajjhattañ paccattañ niyakañ pātipuggalikañ upādinnañ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānañ upādāya rūpañ—idañ vuccati rūpañ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ olārikañ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanañ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ: idañ vuccati rūpañ olārikañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ sukhumañ?

Itthindriyañ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro: idañ vuccati rūpañ sukhumañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ hīnañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ uññātañ avaññātañ hīlitañ⁶ paribhūtañ acitikañ⁷ hīnañ hīnamatañ⁸ hīnasammatañ, añiṭṭhañ akantañ amanāpañ—rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idañ vuccati rūpañ hīnañ.

Tattha katamañ rūpañ pañītañ?

Yañ rūpañ tesañ tesañ sattānañ anuññātañ anavaññātañ, ahīlitañ aparibhūtañ citikañ pañītañ pañītamatañ⁹ pañītasammatañ, iṭṭhañ kantañ manāpañ: rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idañ vuccati rūpañ pañītañ.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana rūpañ upādāy' upādāya¹⁰ rūpañ hīnañ pañītañ daṭṭhabbañ.

Tattha¹¹ katamañ rūpañ dūre?

Itthindriyañ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro, yañ vā pan' aññañ pi¹² atthi rūpañ anāsanne anupakkaṭṭhe¹³ dūre asantike: idañ vuccati rūpañ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45.

² So B. and K. S^d: niyatañ.

³ So B. always. K. and S^d: upādinnañ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355.

⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 208, n 1.

⁶ S^d: uhlitañ here only. B: hilitañ.

⁷ B: acittikañ.

⁸ S^d omits.

⁹ So S^d.

¹⁰ So B. and S^d. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678.

¹² S^d: aññañ pi. So below.

¹³ S^d: na vupakkaṭṭhe. B: avupakkaṭṭhe.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanam . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanam, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāy' upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbam.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā² kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hinā vā paṇita vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamāhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaṃgata abbatthaṃgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajāta abhūta asaṃjātā anibbataṃ anabhinibbataṃ apātubhūta anuppannā samuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā paccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jāta bhūta saṃjātā³ nibbataṃ abhinibbataṃ pātubhūta uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhataṃ?

Yā vedanā tesam tesam sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādinnā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesam tesam parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakā⁴ pātipuggalikā upādinnā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā olārikā?

Akusalā vedanā olārikā, kusalāvyākataṃ vedanā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā vedanā olārikā, avyākataṃ vedanā sukhumā.

¹ S^d: vup^o.

² Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

³ S^d omits saṃjātā.

⁴ So S^d.

Dukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā oḷārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa vedanā oḷārikā, samāpannassa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā oḷārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā oḷārikā sukhumā datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?²

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākataṭa vedanā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākataṭa vedanā paṇitā. Dukkā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa vedanā hīnā, samāpannassa vedanā paṇitā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedanā paṇitā.

Taṇ taṇ vā pana vedanaṇ upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇitā datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākatahi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākataṭa vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā kusalāvyākatahi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākataṭa vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākataṭa vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākataṭa vedanāya dūre. Dukkā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya dūre, samāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākataṭa vedanā avyākataṭa vedanāya santike. Dukkā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits.

² B: hīnā paṇitā?

³ S^d: akusalāvyākatahi.

⁴ S^d: avyākataṭa vedanāya.

⁵ S^d dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S^d: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana vedanaṃ upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṇṇākkhandho?

Yā kāci saṇṇā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hinā vā paṇitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajḥaṇaṃ abhisamvūṭhitvā abhisamvūṭhitvā: ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇākkhandho.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā atitā?

Yā saṇṇā atitā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthangatā abbatthangatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitaṃsena saṅgaḥhitā—cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā sotasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā ghāṇasaṃphassaajā saṇṇā jivhāsaṃphassaajā saṇṇā kāya-saṃphassaajā saṇṇā manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā — ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā atitā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā anāgatā?

Yā saṇṇā ajātā abhūtā asaṇṇatā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anuṭṭhitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṃsena saṅgaḥhitā—cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe¹ . . . manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā paccuppannā?

Yā saṇṇā jātā bhūtā saṇṇatā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā uṭṭhitā samuṭṭhitā paccuppannā paccuppannaṃsena saṅgaḥhitā—cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā ajjhataṃ?

Yā saṇṇā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyaka² paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamā saṇṇā bahiddhā?

Yā saṇṇā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyaka paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā saṇṇā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā saṇṇā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇṇā bahiddhā.

¹ S^d and B. do not condense throughout these sections.

² So S^d.

Tattha katamā saññā olārikā?

Paṭighasamphassajā saññā olārikā, adhivacanasamphas-sajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā olārikā, kusalāvyākātā saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā olārikā, avyākātā saññā sukhumā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā olārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā olārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā olārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā olārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana saññāṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā olārikā sukhumā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saññā hīnā, kusalāvyākātā saññā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā saññā hīnā, avyākātā saññā paṇitā. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saññā hīnā, samāpannassa saññā paṇitā. Sāsavā saññā hīnā, anāsavā saññā paṇitā.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana saññāṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā hīnā paṇitā daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākātāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākātāhi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākātā saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākātāya saññāya dūre. Dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B: hīnā paṇitā?

pannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsava saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsava saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayaṃ vuccatī saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākatā saññā avyākatāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsava saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsava saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayaṃ vuccatī saññā santike.

Taṃ taṃ va pana saññaṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike dāṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ye² keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjaṃ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankh-pitvā: ayaṃ vuccatī saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā atītā?

Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthaṅgatā abbatthāṅgatā uppajjitvā vigatā atītā atītaṅsena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā ghnāsaṃphassaajā cetanā jivhāsaṃphassaajā cetanā kāya-saṃphassaajā cetanā manosaṃphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā atītā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā anāgatā?

Ye saṅkhārā ajāta bhūtā asaṅjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anutthitā asamuṭṭhitā anāgatā anāgataṅsena saṅgahitā — cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saṅkhārā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utthitā samuṭṭhitā pac-

¹ S⁴: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannānsena saṅgahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā ajjhata?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ sattānañ ajjhatañ paccattañ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā bahiddhā?

Ye saṅkhārā tesañ tesañ parasattānañ parapuggalānañ ajjhatañ paccattañ niyakā paṭipuggalikā upādiṇṇā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti saṅkhārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā olārikā?

Akusalā saṅkhārā olārikā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā olārikā, avyākata saṅkhārā sukhumā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā olārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā olārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā olārikā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā sukhumā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā olārikā, anāsavā saṅkhārā sukhumā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā olārikā sukhumā datṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā hīnā?¹

Akusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā hīnā, avyākata saṅkhārā paṇitā. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā hīnā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā hīnā, samāpannassa saṅkhārā paṇitā. Sāsavā saṅkhārā hīnā, anāsavā saṅkhārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā hīnā paṇitā datṭhabbā.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā dūre?

Akusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata saṅkhārā akusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalā saṅkhārā kusalāvyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata saṅkhārā kusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre;

¹ B : hīnā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākataṃ saṅkhārā kusalākusalehi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākataṃ saṅkhārā avyākatānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpannassa saṅkhārā asamāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpannassa saṅkhārā samāpannassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsavā saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsavā saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike datṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yaṃ¹ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajḥaṇaṃ abhisamvūhitaṃ abhisamvūhitaṃ vā: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ?

¹ S. III, 47; II, 253.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vigataṃ vipariṇataṃ atthaṃgataṃ abbatthataṃgataṃ uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ atitaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇam atitaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena saṃgahitaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ ajjhattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ pātipuggalikaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ — cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ — idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ; kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇaṃ olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ, anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhumaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ sukhumaṃ dātṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ?²

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ

¹ So B. and K. S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ olārikaṃ.

² B: hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.¹ Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ dattṭhabbāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākata viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākata viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyākata viññāṇā dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁷ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsava viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsava viññāṇā dūre. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S^d: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇitaṃ.

³ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S^d: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S^d: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S^d: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S^d has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākataṃ viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Idaṃ vuccati viññāṇaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ dūre santike dātṭhabbay.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhando. vedanākkhandho. saññakkhandho. saṅkhārakkhandho. viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhando?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhando: sabbaṃ rūpaṃ na hetu ahetukaṃ hetuvippayuttaṃ sappaccayaṃ saṅkhātaṃ rūpaṃ³ lokaṃ sāsavaṃ saṃyojanaṃ ganthaniyaṃ oghaniyaṃ yoganiyaṃ nivaraniyaṃ⁴ parimattāṇaṃ upādāniyaṃ⁵ saṅkilesikaṃ avyākataṃ anārammaṇaṃ acetasikaṃ cittavippayuttaṃ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṃ asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikaṃ na savitakka-savicāraṃ na avitakka-vicāramattaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ na pītisahagataṃ na sukhāsahagataṃ na upekhāsahagataṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṃ neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi⁶ neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ parittaṃ kāmāvacaraṃ na rūpāvacaraṃ na arūpāvacaraṃ pariyāpannaṃ no apariyāpannaṃ aniyataṃ aniyānikaṃ uppannaṃ ehaṃ viññāṇeṃhi viññeyyaṃ aniccaṃ jarābhībhūtaṃ. Evaṃ ekavidhena rūpakkhando.

¹ So B. and S^d. K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nittḥitaṃ.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d:—sappaccayaṃ saṅkhātaṃ rūpiyaṃ. On rūpiyaṃ cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d: nivaraniyaṃ.

⁵ S^d: upādāniyaṃ.

⁶ K: nevācāyagāmināpacāyagāmiṃ; so B. with °gāmi.

Duvidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādinnaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinnaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittasahabhu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittasahabhu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ olārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumayaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dūre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ duvidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādinṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bāhiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinnaṃ, atthi anupādinnaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādinṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādinṇupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *fol.*

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S^d has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S^d and K: upādinno, as above.

⁴ K: °sahābhū. ⁵ For elided contents see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S^d adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbaṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appatighaṇ.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi olārikaṇ, atthi sukhumaṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ suttaṇ mutaṇ viññātaṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vāyodhātu yaṇ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ sotavīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ ghānavīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ jivhāvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyavīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyavīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhasamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manovīññānadhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jivitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appatighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhūyatanaṇ sotūyatanaṇ ghānūyatanaṇ jivhūyatanaṇ kāyūyatanaṇ rūpūyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhūyatanaṇ rasūyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbūyatanaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appatighaṇ dhammūyatanapariyāpannaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccati rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ S^a begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with '?. Cf. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyaṃ, atthi somanassindriyaṃ, atthi domanassindriyaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyaṃ.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā, manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusamphassajā vedanā manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,²
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³

atthi { upādinnupādāniyo,
anupādinnupādāniyo,
anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmi,
apacayagāmi,
neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāno ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^a has avipāka° here only.

³ S^a has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evan, &c.

⁴ K: avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K: nevācayagamīnāpacayagāmi.

- atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamañārammaṇo ;
- atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
pañño ;
- atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
- atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
- atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
- atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
- atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
- atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;¹
- atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo ;
- . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

3.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

- atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko ;
- atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;

¹ So S^a and B. K : bahiddho (bahiddhā ?), atthi ajjhatabhiddho.

² S^a under Duvidhena vedanā^c has only atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavō,
anāsavo ;
- atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavō,¹
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi { saṇṇojaniyo,
asaṇṇojaniyo ;
- atthi { saṇṇojanasampayutto,
saṇṇojanavippayutto ;
- atthi { saṇṇojanavippayutta-saṇṇojaniyo,
saṇṇojanavippayutta-asāṇṇojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsasampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādiṇṇo,
anupādiṇṇo ;
- atthi { upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṇkilesiko,
asaṇkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṇkiliṭṭho,
asaṇkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṇkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asāṇkilesiko ;

*So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko.*

- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi { savicāro,
avicāro ;

¹ K : sāsavavippayutta-sāsavō.

atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
atthi { pītisahagato,
 { na pītisahagato ;
atthi { kāmāvacaro,
 { na kāmāvacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;¹
atthi { niyyāniko,²
 { aniyāniko ;
atthi { niyato,
 { aniyato ;
atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;
atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.⁴
Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁶

¹ S^d : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S^d : niyyāniko.

³ S^d : asaraṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ... pe ...
atthi upādinnupādāniyo ... pe ... atthi ajjhattāram-
maṇo &c.

⁶ S^d : Dukamūlako niṭṭhito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahेतuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahेतuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ B and S^d : ... atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S^d only: Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evaṃ, &c.

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko &c., as in 3, much condensed. Tividhena, as in 6.

³ K has ... pe ... inserted here. B repeats Tividhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

9.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S^d under 8 read the full Duvidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S^d has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S^d here continues with two extra variants in Duvidhena and Tividhena : — (8a) Duvidhena :—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena :—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipāko. (8b) Duvidhena :—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena :—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S^d : Tikamūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

11.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādinupādāniyo,
anupādinupādāniyo,
anupādin' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

12.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

13.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

14.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evan, &c.

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmi,
apacayagāmi,
nevācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamaṇārammaṇo;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
pañito;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
maggahetuko,
maggādhipati ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
anuppanno,
uppādi ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atīto,
anāgato,
paccuppanno ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 bahiddho,
 ajjhatabhiddho ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *cc.*

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho:¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evaṃ sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasamphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhu-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ catuvisa-tivīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Tiṇṇasāvidhenā vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ tiṇṇasāvidhenā vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² B and S^d here insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tiividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena saññākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā, kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saññākkhandho.

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviiññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhāsahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviiññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saññākkhandho.

Navavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā manoviiññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ navavidhena saññākkhandho.

Dasavidhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā saññā: atthi sukhāsahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā saññā, manoviiññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā: atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d: Vedanākkhandho niṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahेतuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

... pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahेतuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S^d down to Evaṃ. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S^d and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahेतuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikaṃ, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 atthi { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi saṃyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nivaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
 atthi { aparāmaṭṭho ;
 atthi { upādinnō,
 atthi { anupādinnō ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 atthi { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 atthi { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 atthi { asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
 atthi { asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 atthi { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 atthi { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 atthi { avitakko ;
 atthi { savicāro,
 atthi { avicāro ;
 atthi { sappīṭiko,
 atthi { appīṭiko ;
 atthi { pītisahagato,
 atthi { na pītisahagato ;
 atthi sukkasahagato . . .
 atthi upekkhasahagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 atthi { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro;

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,¹
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:²

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.³

5.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikāṇ somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 8).

² K inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S^d and B begin with atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, giving the full Tikāṇ abbreviated. S^d adds: Yathā kusalaṭṭhike vitthāro evaṃ sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S^d adds niṭṭhitaṇ.

6.

Duvidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.7.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.8.⁴Duvidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

¹ B and S^d, for 6, read ... duvidhena ... atthi hetu-sampayutto ... vippayutto. B adds ... pe ... atthi saraṇo ... araṇo. S^d: Tividhena ... atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... pe. ... B: Tividhena as in text.

² S^d has the full Dukaj (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo ... with ... pe. ... Evaṃ, &c.

³ K here inserts ... pe. ... B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S^d has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Duvidhena ... atthi sahetuko ... ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... with the remainder of Tikaj, abbreviated. Under 8 S^d has: Duvidhena ... atthi hetusampayutto ... and full Dukaj, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts ... pe. ... B: atthi hetusampayutto ... vippayutto ... pe ... atthi saraṇo ... araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṭṭhārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAṆ.¹

9.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedānaya sampayutto ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d adds niṭṭhitaj.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādinṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādinṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādinṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pitisahagato,
 { sukhāsahagato,
 { upekhāsahagato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 { apacāyagāmi,
 { nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācāyagāmi nāpacāyagāmi. B : neva ācāyagāmināpacāyagāmi.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hīno,
majjhimo,
pañito ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, *etc.*

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggaḥetuko,
 { maggādhīpati;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atītārammaṇo,
anāgatārammaṇo,
paccuppannārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṇ, &c.

28.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
bahiddho,
ajjhatabhiddho ;
... pe , ... Evaṇ, &c.

29.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
anīvaraṇiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṇ dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

UBHATOVADḌHAKAṆ.¹

Sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato, atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi² { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabhiddhā- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
rammaṇo, rūpāvacaro,
arūpāvacaro,
apariyāpanno.

Evaṇ sattavidhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^d: ubhatovadḍhikaṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

² S^d: gives, in brief, the whole Tikaṇ: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... pe ... atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, &c. B gives first and last triplet only.

Catuvīsatividhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasamphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ catuvīsatividhena saññakkhandho.

Tiṇṇavidhena saññakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ tiṇṇavidhena saññakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saññakkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosamphassapaccayā saññakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S^d omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃpaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaṃpaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṃkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Duvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassajā cetanā, jivhāsaṃphassajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manosaṃphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ chabbidhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Sattavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S^d gives only this version of bahuvidhena saññākkhandho.

² S^d inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S^d adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññādhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññādhātusamphassajā cetanā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññādhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassajā cetanā, atthi sukkasahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassajā cetanā, manoviññādhātusamphassajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Khandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section 1.]

2.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko;

¹ So S^d. B. and K give the full Tikaṃ.

² S^d has another series inserted here; under Duvidhena: atthi hetu . . . na hetu; under Tividhena, full Tikaṃ abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi {hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu ;
- atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.
- atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro ;
- atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi {āsavo,
no āsavo ;
- atthi {sāsavo,
anāsavo ;
- atthi {āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi {āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ,
no saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo ;
- atthi {saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi {saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo ;
- atthi {gantho,
no gantho ;
- atthi {ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo ;
- atthi {ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca,
ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ;
- atthi {gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca,
ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ;

- atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
 atthi { ogho,
 no ogho ;
 atthi { oghaniyo,
 anoghaniyo ;
 atthi { oghasampayutto,
 oghavippayutto ;
 atthi { ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi { ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
 atthi { yogo,
 no yogo ;
 atthi { yoganiyo,
 ayoganiyo ;
 atthi { yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto ;
 atthi { yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi { yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi { yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ,
 no nīvaraṇaṇ ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇiyo,
 anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
 atthi { nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi { parāmaṣo,
 no parāmaṣo ;
 atthi { parāmatṭho,
 aparāmatṭho ;
 atthi { parāmaṣasampayutto,
 parāmaṣavippayutto ;
 atthi { parāmaṣo ceva parāmatṭho ca,
 parāmatṭho ceva no ca parāmaṣo ;

- atthi (parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi (upādinno,
anupādinno ;
- atthi (upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi (upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi (upādānasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi (upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi (upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca,
upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi (upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi (kilesa,
no kilesa ;
- atthi (saṃkilesiko,
asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi (saṃkiliṭṭho,
asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi (kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi (kilesa ceva saṃkilesiko ca,
saṃkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi (kilesa ceva saṃkiliṭṭho ca,
saṃkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi (kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ;
- atthi (kilesavippayuttasaṃkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi (dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi (bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi (dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi (bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi (savitaṅko,
avitaṅko ;
- atthi (savicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi (sappitiko,
appitiko ;

atthi {pīṭisahagato,
na pīṭisahagato ;
atthi {sukhasahagato,
na sukhasahagato ;
atthi {upekhāsahagato,
na upekhāsahagato ;
atthi {kāṃāvacaro,
na kāṃāvacaro ;
atthi {rūpāvacaro,
na rūpāvacaro ;
atthi {arūpāvacaro,
na arūpāvacaro ;
atthi {pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
atthi {niyyāniko,
aniyyāniko ;
atthi {niyato,
aniyato ;
atthi {sa-uttaro,¹
anuttaro ;
atthi {saraṇo,
araṇo.²

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kusalo,
ākusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhāttārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

DUKAMŪLAKAṆ.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S^d give the full Tikāṇ, abbreviated, beginning atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. ...

⁴ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ, and always.*

5.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi¹ { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi² { hetu,
na hetu,

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.8.³

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkharakkhandho.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikaj beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

10.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
(asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *etc.*

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
(avitakka-avicāro;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *etc.*

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {pītisahagato,
sukhasahagato,
(upekhāsahagato;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *etc.*

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
(neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
. . . pe . . . Evaṇ, *etc.*

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmī,
apacayagāmī,
nevācayagāmī na apacayagāmī ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca,
āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamānārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavō,
 āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { hīno,
 majjhimo,
 pañito;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojanaṃ,
 no saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 sammattaniyato,
 aniyato;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 maggahetuko,
 maggādhipati;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 anuppanno,
 uppādi;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
(saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanañ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {atīto,
(anāgato,
(paccuppanno;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

26.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
(saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanañ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {atītārammaṇo,
(anāgatārammaṇo,
(paccuppannārammaṇo;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

27.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
(saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhatto,
(bahiddho,
(ajjhatabhiddho;
... pe ... Evañ, *cc.*

28.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {gantho,
(no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi {ajjhattārammaṇo,
(bahiddhārammaṇo,
(ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evañ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

UBHATO VADDHANAKAJ.¹

¹ S^d: ubhato-vaddhanakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi { kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--	---

Evam sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi ¹ { ajjhataṭṭhammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi { kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
---	---

Evam sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

*Catuvisatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusamphas-
sapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo
atthi avyākato ; sotasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . .
ghāṇasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassaṃpac-
cayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . .
manosaṃphassaṃsapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo,
atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusaṃphassaṃajā cetanā
. . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaṃajā cetanā. *Evam catuvisa-
tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho.**

*Aparo pi catuvisatividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cak-
khusaṃphassaṃsapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho² atthi ajjhat-
tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhā-
rammaṇo ; sotasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇa-
saṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsaṃphassaṃsapaccayā
. . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . . mano-
saṃphassaṃsapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭha-
rammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhā-
rammaṇo ; cakkhusaṃphassaṃajā cetanā . . . pe . . . mano-
saṃphassaṃajā cetanā. *Evam catuvisatividhena saṅkhārak-
khandho.**

*Tiṇṇavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cakkhusaṃphassaṃpac-
cayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; sotasaṃ-
phassaṃsapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassaṃsapaccayā*

¹ *S^d and B insert beginning of full Tikaṃ : atthi sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .*

² *S^d inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts only
atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .*

... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... kāya-samphassapaccayā ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā ... pe ... manosamphassaajā cetanā. Evaṃ tiṅsavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā ... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā ... pe ... manosamphassaajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhenasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... pe ...¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; sotāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā ... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... kāya-samphassapaccayā ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi अपरियāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā, ... pe ... manosamphassaajā cetanā. Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Ekavidhena viññāṇakkhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S^d inserts atthi vipāko.

² S^d: ... pe ... saṅkhārakkhandho nīṭhito.

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;
... pe ...
atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.¹
... pe ... Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

atthi { hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto;
atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu ahetuko;
atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro;
atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo;
atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo;
atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto;
atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
asaṃyojaniyo;
atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
saṃyojanavippayutto;
atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo;
atthi ganthaniyo ...
atthi oghaniyo ...
atthi yoganiyo ...
atthi nivaraniyo ...

¹ So S^d, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikāṇ.

² S^a gives here an additional series; under Duvidhena only sahetuko, ahetuko; under Tividhena: ... vipāko ... pe ... ajjhattārammaṇo ...

³ Much abbreviated in S^d.

- atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { parāmāsaṃpayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi { upādinnō,
anupādinnō ;
- atthi { upādānaṃpayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi { saṃkilesiko,
asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi { kilesaṃpayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;
- atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . .
- atthi { savitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi savicāro . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi { pītisaḥagato,
na pītisaḥagato ;
- atthi sukkasaḥagato . . .
- atthi upekkhāsaḥagato . . .
- atthi { kāmāvacaro,
na kāmāvacaro ;
- atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi arūpāvacaro . . .
- atthi { pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāniko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi saraṇo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.

5.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikaj :
sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :⁴

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
bahiddhārammaṇo,
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAJ.

9.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato ;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukaj greatly abbreviated.

² S^d as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ... atthi vipāko ... pe ...

³ S^d gives an additional series ; under Duvidhena : ... sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikaj.

⁴ S^d : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukaj. B. inserts : atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto ; ... pe ...

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,¹
na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi {vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {upādinupādāniyo,
anupādinupādāniyo,
anupādinupādāniyo ;
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

NOTE. — Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubhato vadḍhanakaj
evaṃ viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbaj.³

UBHATO VADḌHAKAJ.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nīvaraniyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho,
pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhatabhiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhataṭṭa-bhiddhārammaṇo : sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhataṭṭa-bhiddhārammaṇo ; cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṇ. Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Tiṣṣavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno ; cakkhu-

¹ S^d and B : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo . . .

² S^d and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ tiṃsavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsaṃphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho¹ atthi ajjhataṃmaṇo, atthi bahiddhāmaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhāmaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsaṃphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhataṃmaṇo, atthi bahiddhāmaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhāmaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Evaṃ bahuvidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Pañcakkhandhā: — rūpakkhando, vedanakkhandho, saññakkhandho, saṃkhārakkhandho, viññāṇakkhandho.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata,³ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

¹ S^d: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . ., &c. B., as S^d, but omitting atthi vipāko . . .

² So K. and B. S^d: Viññāṇakkhandho nitthito. Abhidhamma bhājanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

³ In K. and B. . . . pe . . . begins here, the following question being omitted.

Rūpakkhando avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, ādukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhando neva-vipākāna-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipākāna-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhando siyā upādinnupādāniyo siyā anupādinnupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-vicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-vicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo pītisahagato ti pi sukhāsahagato ti pi upekhāsahagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisahagato na sukhāsahagato na upekhāsahagato siyā na vattabbo pītisahagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando neva ācāyagāmī na apacāyagāmī; cattāro khandhā siyā ācāyagāmīno siyā apacāyagāmīno siyā neva ācāyagāmīno na apacāyagāmīno. Rūpakkhando neva sekho nāsekho; cattāro khandhā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā. Rūpakkhando paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahagatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahagatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.

² S^a has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi. Rūpakkhando majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhīpatino siyā na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā ajjhataṛamaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhata - bahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā ajjhataṛamaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhata - bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi. Cattāro khandhā anidassana - appatighā; rūpakkhando siyā sanidassana - sappatigho siyā anidassana - sappatigho siyā anidassana - appatigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetū;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhando ahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhando hetuvippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḇḇā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti pi;³ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva sahetuko cāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.³ Rūpakkhando na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi, hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḇḇā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetū ceva hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḇḇo hetu ceva hetusampayutto cāti pi hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhando na⁵ hetu

¹ S^d *never has* hetū.

² S^d and B. *omit* ca before ti and ti pi *always*.

³ S^d: hetu ti pi.

⁴ S^d: hetu.

⁵ S^d *has* na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appaṭighā ; rūpakkkhandho siyā sappatigho siyā appaṭigho. Rūpakkkhandho rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arūpā. Rūpakkkhandho lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsavā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkkhandho sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,² siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkkhandho āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṃyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanaṇ siyā no saṃyojanaṇ. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Rūpakkkhandho saṃyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkkhandho na vattabbo saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti, saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṇ ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṇḍojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṇḍojaniyā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojaniyo ca, siyā saṇḍojaniyo ceva no ca saṇḍojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojaniyo cāti pi saṇḍojaniyo ceva no ca saṇḍojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṇḍojanā ceva saṇḍojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṇḍojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṇḍojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojanañ, siyā na vattabbo saṇḍojanañ ceva saṇḍojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṇḍojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṇḍojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā siyā saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṇḍojanavippayutta-saṇḍojaniyā ti pi saṇḍojanavippayutta-asāṇḍojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhando ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nīvaraṇā;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ siyā no nīvaraṇaṇ. Rūpakkhando nīvaraṇiyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇiyā siyā anīvaraṇiyā; rūpakkhando nīvaraṇavippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti, nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyā cāti, siyā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca, siyā nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo cāti pi nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhando no vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi; tayo khandhā no vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cā ti, siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca, siyā nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ, siyā na vattabbo nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇan ti pi. Rūpakkhando nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā, siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyā ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmāsā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso siyo no parāmāso. Rūpakkhando parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhando parāmāsavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāsasampayutto siyā parāmāsavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmāsasampayutto ti pi parāmāsavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso; tayo khandhā no vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmāso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbo parāmāso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Rūpakkhando parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippa-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.

yutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmasavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sīrammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no citta; viññāṇakkhandho cittaṃ.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayuttā; rūpakkhando cittavippayutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo cittaena sampayutto ti pi cittaena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsatthā; rūpakkhando cittavisaṃsattho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo cittaena saṃsattho ti pi cittaena viṃsaṃsattho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānā; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasamuṭṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā cittasamuṭṭhāno siyā no cittasamuṭṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhuno; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpakkhando cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittaṇuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no cittaṇuparivatti; rūpakkhando siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhānā; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhānā. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsatthā-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādāṇo siyā anupādāṇo.

Cattāro khandhā no upādānā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo cāti pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^d and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: nupādā and nupādānā always.

payutto cāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa; rūpakkhando saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhando asaṅkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhando kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkilesiko cāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭho cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbo kilesa ceva kilesasampayutto cāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Rūpakkhando kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^d: kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando avitakko; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhando avicāro; cattāro khandhā siyā savičārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhando appītiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Rūpakkhando na pītisahagato; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhāsahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā. Rūpakkhando kāmāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na rūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando na arūpāvacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkhando anīyyāniko; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando sa-uttaro; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhando araṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAṢHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

KHANDHAVIBHAṆḂO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *niṭṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVIBHANGO

DVĀDASĀYATANĀNI : cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ saddāyatanaṃ, ghānāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ, manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ.

Cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ; rūpā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; sotaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ; saddā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; ghānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ; gandhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; jivhā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; rasā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; kāyo anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; phoṭṭhabbā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā ; mano anicco dukkho anattā vipariṇāmadhammo ; dhammā aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Dvādasāyatanāni :

cakkhāyatanaṃ
sotāyatanaṃ
ghānāyatanaṃ
jivhāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ
manāyatanaṃ

rūpāyatanaṃ
saddāyatanaṃ
gandhāyatanaṃ
rasāyatanaṃ
phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ
dhammāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhāyatanaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo² attabhāvo pariyūpanno anidassano sappatigho :—yena

¹ So K. also.

² K. elides the rest of this paragraph. See Dh. S. § 597.

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ sappatighaṃ passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhuṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanāṃ p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esā, cakkhundriyaṃ p'etaṃ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'esā, samuddo p'eso, paṇḍaraṃ p'etaṃ, khettaṃ p'etaṃ, vatthuṃ p'etaṃ, nettaṃ p'etaṃ, nayaṇaṃ p'etaṃ, orimaṃ tiraṃ p'etaṃ, suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotāyatanāṃ¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanāṃ . . . jivhāyatanāṃ . . . kāyāyatanāṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manāyatanāṃ ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayutto. Duvidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sahetukaṃ, atthi abhetukaṃ. Tividhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kusalaṃ, atthi akusalaṃ, atthi avyākataṃ.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi kamāvacaraṃ, atthi rūpāvacaraṃ, atthi arūpāvacaraṃ, atthi apariyāpannaṃ. Pañcavidhena manāyatanāṃ : atthi sukhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi somanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi domanassindriyasampayuttaṃ, atthi upekkhindriyasampayuttaṃ. Chabbidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ. Sattavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ, &c. Dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ : cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ atthi sukhasahagataṃ, atthi dukkhasahagataṃ, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S^d and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena manāyatanāṃ.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanāṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ. Duvidhena and Tividhena, as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvividhena manāyatanāṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ?

Yaṇ rūpaṇaṃ catunnaṇaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya vaṇṇa-nibbā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esā : idaṇ vuccati rūpāyatanāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ saddāyatanāṇaṃ . . . gandhāyatanāṇaṃ . . . rasāyatanāṇaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ ?²

Paṭhavīdhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbādadhātu p'esā : idaṇ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṇ ca rūpaṇaṃ anidassanaṇaṃ appaṭighaṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ pariyaṇannaṇaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ vedanākkhandho ?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phassasampayutto.⁴ Duvidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṇ bahuvīdhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṇ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ saññākkhandho ? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phassasampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṇ bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṇ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho ? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittasampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyakato . . . pe . . . Evaṇ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṇ bahuvīdhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ anidassanaṇaṃ appaṭighaṇaṃ dhammāyatanāpariyaṇannaṇaṃ ?

Itthindriyaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṇkāro āhāro :⁷ idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇaṃ anidassanaṇaṃ appaṭighaṇaṃ dhammāyatanāpariyaṇannaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṇaṃ asaṅkhatā⁸ dhātu ?

¹ So K. S^d and B. give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B : pathavi°.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṇ bahuvīdhena. . . .

⁶ S^d elides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo: ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanaj.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAJ.²

Dvādasāyatanāni; cakkhāyatanaj rūpāyatanaj . . . pe . . . manāyatanaj dhammāyatanaj. Dvādasannaṃ āyatanānaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dasāyatanā avyākata; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; manāyatanaj siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj; dhammāyatanaj siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaj siyā na vattaḃbaj sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā;¹ dvāyatanā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañcāyatanā upādinnupādāniyā; saddāyatanaj anupādinnupādāniyaj;² cattārayatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā;⁴ dvāyatanā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnā-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicārā; manāyatanaj siyā savitakka-savicāraj siyā avitakka-vicāramattaj siyā avitakka-avicāraj; dhammāyatanaj siyā savitakka-savicāraj siyā avitakka-vicāramattaj siyā avitakka-avicāraj siyā na vattaḃbaj savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattaḃbā pitisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi; dvāyatanā siyā pitisahagatā

¹ B: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K: anupādinnānupādāniyā.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītīsahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekkhāsahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva ācayagāmino¹ na apacayagāmino; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ācayagāmino siyā apacayagāmino² siyā neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva sekhā nāsekhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ parittā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittā siyā mahagatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahagatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahagatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ majjhima; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hinā siyā majjhima siyā paṇīta.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaṇ siyā uppannaṇ siyā anuppannaṇ, na vattabbāṇ uppāditī; pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinō; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā uppannaṇ siyā anuppannaṇ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbāṇ uppannaṇ ti pi anuppannaṇ ti pi uppāditī pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaṇ siyā atītaṇ siyā anāgataṇ siyā paccuppannaṇ siyā na vattabbāṇ atītaṇ ti pi anāgataṇ ti pi paccuppannaṇ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B: nevācaya°.

² S^d omits the second alternative.

vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṇa anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṇa siya ajjhataārammaṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā siya na vattabbā ajjhataārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṇa sanidassana-sappaṭighaṇa; navāyatanaṇa anidassana-sappaṭighā; dvāyatanaṇa anidassana-appaṭighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa na hetu; dhammāyatanaṇa siya hetu siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṇa ahetukā; dvāyatanaṇa siya sahetukā siya ahetukā. Dasāyatanaṇa hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṇa siya hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṇa na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na ca hetu ti pi;² manāyatanaṇa na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, siya sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇa sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu ti;³ dhammāyatanaṇa siya hetu ceva sahetukāṇa ca, siya sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva sahetukāṇa cāti pi sahetukāṇa ceva na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṇa na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu ti pi; manāyatanaṇa na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇa cāti, siya hetusampayuttaṇa ceva na ca hetu, siya na vattabbāṇa hetusampayuttaṇa ceva na ca hetu ti; dhammāyatanaṇa siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇa ca siya hetusampayuttaṇa ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbāṇa hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇa cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇa ceva na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṇa na hetu ahetukā; manāyatanaṇa siya na hetu sahetukāṇa siya na hetu ahetukāṇa; dhammāyatanaṇa siya na hetu sahetukāṇa siya na hetu ahetukāṇa siya na vattabbāṇa hetu sahetukāṇa ti pi na hetu ahetukāṇa ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa sappaccaya; dhammāyatanaṇa siya sappaccayaṇa siya appaccayaṇa.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa saṅkhatā; dhammāyatanaṇa siya saṅkhatāṇa siya asaṅkhatāṇa.

Ekādasāyatanaṇa anidassana; rūpāyatanaṇa sanidassanaṇa.⁴

¹ Sd and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² Sd omits ti pi.

³ Sd: ti pi.

⁴ Sd: Rūpāyatanaṇa anidassanaṇa; ekādasāyatanaṇa (sic) anidassanaṇa (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanaṃ sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ appatighā.

Dasāyatanaṃ rūpā; manāyatanaṃ arūpaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ lokiyaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā lokiyaṃ siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no āsavā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanaṃ sāsavaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sāsavaṃ siyā anāsavaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva sāsavaṃ cāti,¹ sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavā; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ ca, siyā sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva sāsavaṃ cāti pi sāsavaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttāṃ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbā āsavasampayuttāṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāṃ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttāṃ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattaḃbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāṃ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttāṃ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ siyā na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṃ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṃ ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no saṃyojanaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojaniyaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojaniyaṃ siyā asaṃyojaniyaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti, saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ ca, siyā saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti pi saṃyojaniyaṃ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi; manā-

¹ S^a and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanaj na vattabbaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti; siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj, siyā na vattabbaj saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj; dhammāyatanaj siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj, siyā na vattabbaj saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaj ti pi. Dasāyatanā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no ganthā; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dasāyatanā ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti; dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ ca, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti pi, ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi, ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatanaj na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti;² dhammāyatanaj siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbaj gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dasāyatanā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatanā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nivaranaṃ; dhammāyatanaj siyā nivaranañ siyā no nivaranañ⁴ Dasāyatanā nivaraniyā; dvāyatanā

¹ S^d: ti pi.

² S^d: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d omits this final phrase.

siyā nīvaranīyā siyā anīvaranīyā. Dasāyatanā nīvaranāvippayuttā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaranāsampayuttā siyā nīvaranāvippayuttā. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranīyā cāti, nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaranā; manāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranīyā cāti, siyā nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaranā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranīyā ceva siyā nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaranā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranīyā cāti pi nīvaranīyā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranāsampayuttā cāti pi, nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti pi; manāyatanā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranāsampayuttā cāti, siyā nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti; dhammāyatanā siyā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva, siyā nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā, siyā na vattabbā nīvaranā ceva nīvaranāsampayuttā cāti pi nīvaranāsampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaranā ti pi. Dasāyatanā nīvaranāvippayutta-nīvaranīyā; dvāyatanā siyā nīvaranāvippayutta-nīvaranīyā siyā nīvaranāvippayutta-anīvaranīyā siyā na vattabbā nīvaranāvippayutta-nīvaranīyā ti pi nīvaranāvippayutta-anīvaranīyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no parāmāsā; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dasāyatanā parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayuttā; manāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ ti pi parāmāsavippayuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; manāyatanā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammāyatanā siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ceva, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso, siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Dasāyatanā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; dvāyatanā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsa-

¹ S^d : aparāmatthāṃ.

vippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā anārammaṇā; manāyatanāṃ sārammaṇaṃ;
dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Manāyatanaṃ cittaṃ; ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ acetasiṅkaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cetasiṅkaṃ siyā acetasiṅkaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ cittaṃvippayuttā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsamyappayuttaṃ siyā cittaṃvippayuttaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇa sampayuttaṃ ti pi cittaṇa vippayuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ cittaṃvisaṃsaṭṭhā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭhaṃ siyā cittaṃvisaṃsaṭṭhaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ cittaṇa saṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi cittaṇa visaṃsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi. Chāyatanaṃ no cittaṃsamuttānaṃ; chāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsamuttānaṃ siyā no cittaṃsamuttānaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃsahabhuno; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsahabhuno siyā no cittaṃsahabhuno. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṇuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānaṃ siyā no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāna-sahabhuno; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāna-sahabhuno siyā no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāna-sahabhuno. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivattino; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivatti siyā no cittaṃsaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānānuparivatti.

Chāyatanā ajjhatukā; chāyatanā bahirā. Navvāyatanā upādū; dvāyatanā no upādū;¹ dhammāyatanāṇ siyā upādū siyā no upādū. Pañcāyatanā upādiṇṇā; saddhāyatanāṇ anupādiṇṇaṇ; chāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇa siyā anupādiṇṇa.

Ekadasīyatanaṃ no upādānaṃ;² dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dasīyatanaṃ upādāniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanaṃ upādānavippayuttā, dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānasamprayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasīyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cāti, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ; manīyatanaṃ na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cāti, siyā upādāniyāṇāṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbā upādāniyāṇāṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyāṇāṃ ca, siyā upādāniyāṇāṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānaṃ

¹ K: 'nupādā.

² K: 'nupādānā *always*.

ceva upādāniyaṃ cāti pi upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādāna-
ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāna-
sampayuttaṃ cāti pi, upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca
upādānaṃ ti pi, manāyatanā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva
upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttaṃ ceva
no ca upādānaṃ, siyā no vattabbā upādānasampayuttaṃ
ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanā siyā upādānaṃ
ceva upādānasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttaṃ
ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattabbā upādānaṃ ceva
upādānasampayuttaṃ cāti pi upādānasampayuttaṃ ceva no
ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanā upādānavippayutta-upā-
dāniyā; dvāyatanā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādāna-
vippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupāda-
niyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanā no kilesā; dhammāyatanā siyā kilesa
siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanā saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanā asaṅkiliṭṭhā;
dvāyatanā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanā
kilesavippayutta; dvāyatanā siyā kilesasampayutta siyā
kilesavippayutta. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva
saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manā-
yatanā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti, siyā
saṅkilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā suñ-
kilesikaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanā siyā
kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca
kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikaṃ cāti
pi, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā na
vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva
no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanā na vattabbā kilesa ceva
saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa,
siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti;
dhammāyatanā siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca, siyā
saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa
ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa
ti pi. Dasāyatanā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasa-
mpayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;
manāyatanā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ
cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na
vattabbā kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammā-
yatanā siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ ca, siyā kilesa-
samyayuttaṃ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa
ceva kilesasampayuttaṃ cāti pi kilesasampayuttaṃ ceva
no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanā kilesavippayutta-saṅ-
kilesikā; dvāyatanā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asañkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta - sañkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta - asaṅkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanā dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dasāyatanā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dvāyatanā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasāyatanā avitakkā; dvāyatanā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanā avicārā; dvāyatanā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanā appītikā; dvāyatanā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Dasāyatanā na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanā na sukhasahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dasāyatanā na upekhāsahagatā; dvāyatanā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasāyatanā kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanā pariyāpannā; dvāyatanā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā aniyyānikā; dvāyatanā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Dasāyatanā aniyatā; dvāyatanā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanā sa-uttarā; dvāyatanā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanā arañā; dvāyatanā siyā saraṇā siyā arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

ĀYATANAVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S^d substitute *niṭṭhito for samatto. Only S^d adds dutiyo.*

III

DHĀTUVIBHAṆṬO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhavidhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāsadhātu, viññānadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhavidhātu?

Paṭhavidhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bahirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu ?¹

Yañ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigattaṃ kakkhalattaṃ kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ :² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsaṃ nahāru³ atthi atthimiñjaṃ⁴ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagaṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigattaṃ kakkhalattaṃ kakkhalabbhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu.

Tatha katamā bahirā paṭhavidhātu ?

Yañ bahiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigattaṃ kakkhalattaṃ kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : ayo lohaṃ tipu sisaṃ sajjhu⁵ muttā maṇi veluriyo saṅkho silā pavālaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅko⁶ masāragallaṃ tiṇaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sakkharā kathalā⁷ bhūmi pāsāno⁷ pubbato ; yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi bahiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigattaṃ kakkhalattaṃ kakkhalabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bahirā paṭhavidhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu yā ca bahirā paṭhavidhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati paṭhavidhātu.

¹ B : paṭhavi° *always*.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnaṃ : seyyathidaṃ ? *So below.*

³ K and B : nahāru. ⁴ So S^d. K and B : atthimiñjaṃ.

⁵ B and S^d : sajjhaṃ. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S^d and B : sakkharāṃ, kathalaṃ. ⁸ S^d : pāsāno.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu ?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ¹ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā khelo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttaṃ, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : mūlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiraṃ dadhi sappi navanitaṃ telaṃ madhu phāṇitaṃ bhummaṇi vā udakāni antalikkhaṇi vā, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṃ āpo āpogataṃ sneho snehagataṃ bandhanattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisanyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu ?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu ? Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : yena ca santappati yena ca jirata² yena ca paridayhati³ yena ca asitapitakhāyitasāyitaṃ sammā pariñamaṃ gacchati, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : kaṭṭhaggi sakalikaggi tiṇaggi gomayaggi thusaggi saṅkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tiṇasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhasmasannicayasantāpo, yaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṃ tejo tejogataṃ usmā usmāgataṃ usumaṃ usumagataṃ bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā tejodhātu.

¹ S^a : sineho sinehagataṃ. ² S^d : jiriyati. B : jirayati.

³ S^d : dayhati. K : paridayhati.

⁴ S^d : tiṇa°.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamvūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ¹ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : uddhaṅgamā vātā adhogaṃ vātā kucchisaṃ vātā koṭṭhasaṃ vātā aṅgamaṃ gānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : puratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā uṇhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kālā vātā verambhavātā pakkhavātā supannaṃ vātā⁵ tālavaṇṇaṃ vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiraṃ vāyo vāyogataṃ thambhitattaṃ rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamvūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā akāsadhātu ?

Ākāsadhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāsagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : —Kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitaṇṇakāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoḥarati, yattha ca asitaṇṇakāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ ākāso ākāsagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ maṃsalohitehi ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāsadhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ ākāso ākāsagataṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro

¹ S^d adds paccattaṃ.

² S^d : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S^d adds iti vā.

⁴ S^d : uṇhā.

⁵ S^d : supanna^o.

vivaragataṃ asamphuṭṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bahirā ākāsadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhātikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bahirā ākāsadhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamākipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhuvinnāṇadhātu sotavinnāṇadhātu ghanavinnāṇadhātu jivhāvinñāṇadhātu kāyavinnāṇadhātu manovinnāṇadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo: sukhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhādātu avijjādātu.

Tattha katamā sukhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati sukhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā dukkhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhādātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhādātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādātu?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ¹ anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appativedho asaṃgāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakaṃmaṃ dummejjhaṃ bālyaṃ² asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 153, 390; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaṅgi.

³ B: bālyaṃ.

pariyutthānaṃ avijjālaṅgi, moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmadhātu, vyāpādhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, avyāpādhātu, avihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu ?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappaṇā cetaso abhiniropanā micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu. Hetṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandha-dhātu-āyatanā, rūpaṃ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmadhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādhātu ?

Vyāpādapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu. Dasasu vā āghātavatthūsu cittaassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sam-padoso cittaassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsana dūsittattaṃ vyāpatti vyāpajjana vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihiṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchasaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco paṇinā³ vā leddunā vā daḍḍena vā satthena vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte vihettheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā vihetthanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parū-paghāto : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā avyāpādhātu ?

Avyāpādapatiṣaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Yā sattesu metti mettāyana mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avyāpādhātu.

Tattha katamā avihiṃsādhātu ?

Avihiṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1187.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : paṇinā.

vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati avhiṅṣādhātu.

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati avhiṅṣādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Iti imāni tīpi chakkāni tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamgyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāpadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāpadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu ghāṇaviññāpadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kāyaviññāpadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhūdhātu ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhūdhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuviññāpadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuviññāpadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cakkhuviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yaṃ sotaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāpadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāpadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati sotaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghāṇadhātu ?

¹ K. adds *niṭṭhitaṃ*.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yaṃ ghānaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati
 ghānadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu ?

Yo gandho catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ
 vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññāpadhātu ?

Ghānañ ca paṭicca gandhe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasayaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajaṃ ghānaviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati ghānaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhadhātu ?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati jivhadhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu ?

Yo raso catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā : ayaṃ vuccati
 rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhaviññāpadhātu ?

Jivhañ ca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasayaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajaṃ jivhaviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati jivhaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayaṃ vuccati kāya-
 dhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu ?

Paṭhavidhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā :
 ayaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāpadhātu ?

Kāyañ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasayaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajaṃ kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātu : ayaṃ vuccati kāyaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu ?

Cakkhaviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantaraṃ
 uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasayaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano
 manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho
 tajaṃ manodhātu ; sotaviññāpadhātuyā . . . pe . . .
 ghānaviññāpadhātuyā jivhaviññāpadhātuyā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantaraṃ uppajjati cittaṃ
 mano mānasayaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ
 manindriyaṃ viññānaṃ viññānakkhandho tajaṃ mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro:¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvividhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Ītthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīṅkāro āhāro:² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manovīññāyadhātu?

Cakkhuviññāyadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitvā

¹ S^d and B add: uppajjitvā cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ
hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ
viññānaṃ rūpānākkhandho tajjā manodhātu: . . .

² See above p. 72, n 7. ³ S^d: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S^d: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ tajjā mano-
dhātuyā pi uppajjitvā. . . .

niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; sotaviññāṇadhātuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇadhātuyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātuyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati¹ manodhātu, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva niruddhasamanantarā uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu ; manañ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍarāṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu. Ayaṃ vuccati manoviññāṇadhātu.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cak-khaviññāṇadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāṇadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Aṭṭhārasannaṃ dhātūnaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Solasa dhātuyo avyākātā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākātā.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Dukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ tajjā manodhātuyā pi. . . .

² K : 'bhājanīyaṃ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā neva vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipākā - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinnupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā. Kayaviññādhātu na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābhā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābhā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātābbahetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātābbahetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācayagāminiyo¹ na apacayagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācayagāminiyo siyā apacayagāminiyo siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekhā nāsekhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads always °gāmino. B. nevācayagāmināpacaya-gāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahagatārammaṇā siyā appamānārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahagatārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hinā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇitā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḇbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahe-tukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḇbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādinō na vattaḇbā anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḇbā uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḇbā uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḇbā atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhata-rammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhata-rammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇbā ajjhata-rammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo anidassana-appaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetū. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahatukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B : °pādinō.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññādhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cūti pi,⁴ siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva na ca ahetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviññādhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññādhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhammadhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saṅkhatā; dhammadhātu siyā saṅkhatā siyā asaṅkhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu sanidas-sanā.⁶

Dasa dhātuyo sappatighā. Attha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhammadhātu siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva sasavā cāti, āsavā

¹ S^d omits *ca* throughout these alternatives.

² S^d: hetukā.

³ S^d never has *hetū*.

⁴ S^d omits *pi*.

⁵ S^d: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S^d and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S^d omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṃyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanan siyā no saṃyojanan. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojanīyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṃyojanīyā siyā asaṃyojanīyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanīyā cāti, saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā.³ Manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanīyā cāti, siyā saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanīyā ca, siyā saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanīyā cāti pi saṃyojanīyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojanīyā;

¹ S^d adds ti.² S^d: °samyayuttā.³ S^d: saṃyojanan.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no ganthā . . . pe . . .¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā. . . .

. . . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāsā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Solasa dhātuyo parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā ; manoviññāṇadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti ; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cāti pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Solasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā ; satta dhātuyo sarammaṇā ; dhammadhātu siyā sarammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā ; satta dhātuyo cittā.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetāsikā ; dhammadhātu siyā cetāsikā siyā acetāsikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena sampayuttā ti pi cittaena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisaṃsatthā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasammatthā siyā cittavisaṃsatthā ; satta dhātuyo na vattabbā cittaena sammatthā ti pi cittaena visammatthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamutthānā ; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamutthānā siyā no cittasamutthānā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nīvaraṇas, but elides those on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S^a and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā cittā ; ekādasa dhātuyo no cittā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā siyā no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhū siyā no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattinī² siyā no cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattinī.²

Dvādaśa dhātuyo ajjhakkikā. Cha dhātuyo bahirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Aṭṭha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasā dhātuyo upādāṇṇā. Saddadhātu anupādāṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādāṇṇā siyā anupādāṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādānā. . . . pe . . .³

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā ; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta ; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; manoviññānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti ; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi ; manoviñ-

¹ S^d : °vatti ti.

² K. °parivatti. B. °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K : kilesa.

ñānadhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manoviññānadhātu savitakkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pannarasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo appitīkā; dve dhātuyo siyā sappitīkā siyā appitīkā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pannarasa dhātuyo na sukhāsahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Soḷasa dhātuyo pariyāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo niyyānikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā niyyānikā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Solasa dhātuyo araṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TATIYO.²

¹ S^d adds nitthitaṇ.

² S^d and B: nitthito for samatto. S^d, here only, omits the number of the Vibhaṅga.

IV

SACCAYIBHAṆḬO

CATTARI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṇ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṇ dukkha-
nirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ ariyasaccaṇ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇam pi dukkhaṇ
soka-parideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yam⁴
p' icchaṇ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṇ; saṅkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesā tesā sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
saṅjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṇ pātubhāvo āya-
tanānaṇ paṭilabho: ayaṇ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesā tesā sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṇ paliccaṇ valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṅghāni
indriyānaṇ paripāko: ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇaṇ?

Yā tesā tesā sattānaṇ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṇ maccu maraṇaṇ kālakiriya
khandhānaṇ bhedo kaḷavarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa
upacchedo: idaṇ vuccati maraṇaṇ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nativyasanena⁸ vā phutṭhassa bhogavyasanena vā
phutṭhassa rogavyasanena vā phutṭhassa silavyasanena vā

¹ S^d and B: °samudayaṇ.

² S^d and B: °nirodhaṇ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi
dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S^d and B: yaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. B: taṇ.

⁶ S^d and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S^d and B (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K:
vallitacatā.

⁸ K and B.: °byasanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phuṭṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṇ anto-soko antopariśoko cetaso pariṇhāyānā domanassaṇ soka-sallaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati soko.

Tattha kaṭamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṇ paridevitattaṇ vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapaṇā lālapitattaṇ :¹ ayaṇ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha kaṭamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaṇ asāta dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha kaṭamaṇ domanassaṇ?

Yaṇ cetasiṇ asātaṇ cetasiṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asāta dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Tattha kaṭamo upāyāso?

Nātivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattaṇ upāyāsitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha kaṭamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan' assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati samāgamo samodhānaṇ missi-bhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha kaṭamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho?

Idha yassa te honti itthā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā pan' assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā nātisa-lohitā⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṅgati asaṅgamo asaṅgadhānaṇ amissibhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S^d and B. : lālapitattaṇ *always*.

² S^d : amanāparūpā. ³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S^d : nāti vā sālōhitā vā.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ¹ p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ?

Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbāya: idam pi yaṃ² p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādharmānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati: aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho paṇ'etaṃ icchāya pattabbāya: idam pi yaṃ³ p'icchaṃ na labhati tam pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katame saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā?

Seyyathidaṃ: rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṃkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho: ime vuccanti saṃkhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccaṃ?

Yāyaṃ taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ: kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāya . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpā⁸ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S^d: yaṃ. B has also taṃ pi. ² So K and S^d.

³ S^d: idaṃ pi yaṃ.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ S^d and B: samudayaṃ.

⁶ S^d: taṇhā always.

⁷ S^d does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S^d: rūpaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphassa loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nivisamānā nivisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasāñña loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sadasañña . . . pe . . . gandhasañña . . . rasasañña . . . phoṭṭhabbasañña . . . dhammasañña loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sadasāñcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetanā . . . rasasañcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddatāñhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāñhā . . . rasatāñhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāñhā . . . dhammatāñhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ
sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṇi-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ?

Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .
mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotavīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānavīññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
vīññāṇaṃ . . . kāyavīññāṇaṃ . . . manovīññāṇaṃ loke piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . .
jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso
loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S^a does not condense.

² S^d and B : nirodhaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rasasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetanā . . . rasa-sāñcetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā . . . dhamma-sāñcetanā loke piyarūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpatañhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddatāṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāṇhā . . . rasatāṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā . . . dhammatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṇ sātārūpaṇ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṇ?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo atthaṇṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekkammasaṅkappo avyāpādasāṅkappo avihiṇsāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī¹ pisunāya² vācāya veramaṇī pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī samphappalāpā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pānātipatā veramaṇī adinnādānā veramaṇī kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe³ . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pari-pūriya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pīti-sukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ⁵ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānāṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ⁶ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedenti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubb'eva so-manassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parissuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

¹ S^d : veramaṇī; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : pisunāya; B : pisunāvācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpi.

⁵ S^d : paṭhamājhānaṃ. ⁶ So S^d. ⁷ S^d : atthaṅgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṃ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃmādi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe² . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe³ . . . sammāsaṅkappoṃ maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacāduccaritehi āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḡhāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḡhāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S^d does not condense.

sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā ajīvā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī aki-riyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuc-cati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammavāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammavāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammavāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satissam-bojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuc-cati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamu-dayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye atthaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuc-cati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : °gāminipaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā
dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā
dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye
ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kamma-
vipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati duk-
khanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicca kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
dandhabhinīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti :
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḡdhi.³ Ayaṃ vuc-
cati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā
tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasa-
mudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā
nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ
vuccati dukkhaṃ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipaṭipadāya.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṇ ca kilesānam avasesānaṇ¹ ca akusālānaṇ dhammānaṇ tiṇṇannaṇ² ca kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ pahānaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminiṇi paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ, tasmiṇ samaye atṭhaṇḡiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḡdhi.³ Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiṇi paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya⁴ sampayuttā.⁵

V.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Tañhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusālā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusālā dhammā: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Sāsavā kusālakusālānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusālā nākusālā na ca kammaṇvipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ: idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṇca kilesānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca akusālānaṇ dhammānaṇ tiṇṇannaṇ ca⁶ kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca sāsavānaṇ kusālānaṇ dhammānaṇ pahānaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminiṇi paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivice'eva kāmehi. . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ, tasmiṇ samaye atṭhaṇḡiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḡdhi. Ayaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiṇi paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṇ paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁷

¹ S^d omits avasesānaṇ.

³ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁵ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

⁷ S^d adds . . . pe . . .

² S^d: tinnāṇ. B. tiṇṇāṇ.

⁴ S^d: °gāminiṇipaṭipadāya.

⁶ S^d: tinnannaṇ. B. tiṇṇāṇ.

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, viviecc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcagāyiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicaṇṇo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṃkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṃkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṃkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Tañhā ca avasesa ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tañhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tīṇannaṃ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye pañcaḡgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaḡkappa sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Tañhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilesāḡ avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tañhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha khikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ B. tīṇaṃ ca . . . S^d: tīnaṃnaṃ ca.

² S^d: pathamajhānaṃ.

niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā . . . pe . . .¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbañ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇannañ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānañ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ; maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve sacca siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ B. *omits* . . . pe . . .

² B. tiṇṇaṃ ca . . . S^d: tinnaṃnaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccaṇ neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ; dve saccā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā upādinṇupādāniyaṇ siyā anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avitakka-avicāraṇ; maggasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā savitakka-savicāraṇ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṇ siyā avitakka-avicāraṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ savitakka-savicāraṇ ti pi avitakka-vicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāraṇ ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā pītisahagataṇ siyā sukhāsahagataṇ siyā upekhāsahagataṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbaṇ.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-hetukā; samudayasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabba-hetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ ācāyagāmi; maggasaccaṇ apacāyagāmi;

nirodhasaccaṃ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccaṃ sekhaṃ; tīṇi saccā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Samudayasaccaṃ parittaṃ; dve saccā appamāṇā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittaṃ siyā mahaggaṭaṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ appamāṇārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇaṃ na appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggaṭārammaṇaṃ siyā appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggaṭārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ hīnaṃ; dve saccā paṇītā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā hīnaṃ siyā majjhimaṃ.

Nirodhasaccaṃ aniyataṃ; maggasaccaṃ sammattaniyataṃ; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; samudayasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggaḥetukan ti pi maggādhīpatitī pi;² maggasaccaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggaḥetukaṃ siyā maggādhīpati³ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggaḥetukan ti pi⁴ maggādhīpatitī pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā⁵ maggārammaṇaṃ na maggaḥetukaṃ, siyā maggādhīpati siyā na vattaḃbaṃ maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggādhīpatitī pi.²

Dve saccā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḃbaṃ uppādino ti; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppādītī pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi.

Tīṇi saccā⁶ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ atītaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; maggasaccaṃ na vattaḃbaṃ atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgātārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi; dve saccā⁷ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgātārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃbaṃ atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgātārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S^d. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S^d: maggādhīpatin ti pi. ³ S^d: ādhīpatin.

⁴ S^d omits maggaḥetukan ti pi.

⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S^d and B.

Nirodhasaccaṇ bahiddhā; tīpi saccā siyā ajjhataṇ siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ; maggasaccaṇ bahiddhārammaṇaṇ; samudayasaccaṇ siyā ajjhataṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā ajjhataṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ ajjhataṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Tīpi saccā¹ anidassana-appaṭighā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-appaṭighaṇ.

Samudayasaccaṇ hetu; nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu; dve saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.³ Dve saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccaṇ ahetukaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sahetukaṇ siyā ahetukaṇ. Dve saccā hetusampayutta; nirodhasaccaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetusampayuttaṇ siyā hetuvippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca; nirodhasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccaṇ na hetu ahetukaṇ; samudayasaccaṇ na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti;⁶ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na hetu ahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B: saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d: hetu.

⁴ S^d *inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccaṇ and nirodhasaccaṇ.*

⁵ S^d *omits the clause introduced by this siyā.*

⁶ S^d and B: siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccayaṇā; nirodhasaccaṇ appaccayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā; nirodhasaccaṇ asaṅkhatay.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sanidassanay
siyā anidassanay.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sappatighay
siyā appaṭighay.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpay siyā
arūpay.

Dve saccā² lokiya; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo; dve saccā no āsavā; dukkha-
saccaṇ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsava; dve
saccā anāsava. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavasampayuttaṇ; dve
saccā āsavavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsavasam-
payuttaṇ siyā āsavavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo
ceva sāsavaṇ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsava
cāti pi sāsava ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;³ dukkhasaccaṇ siyā
āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo.
Samudayasaccaṇ āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca; dve
saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi
āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;³ dukkhasaccaṇ
siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṇ ca siyā āsavasam-
payuttaṇ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbay āsavo ceva
āsavasampayuttaṇ cāti pi āsavasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca
āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsava; samu-
dayasaccaṇ na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-sāsavaṇ ti pi
āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā āsava-
vippayutta-sāsavaṇ siyā na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-
sāsavaṇ ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavaṇ ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ; dve saccā no saṅgyojanā;
dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanaṇ siyā no saṅgyojanaṇ. Dve
saccā saṅgyojaniyā; dve saccā asaṅgyojaniyā. Samudaya-
saccaṇ saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ; dve saccā saṅgyojanavip-
payuttā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ siyā
saṅgyojanavippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ ceva
saṅgyojaniyaṇ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅgyojanā ceva
saṅgyojaniyā cāti pi saṅgyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti
pi; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saṅgyojanaṇ ceva saṅgyojaniyaṇ ca
siyā saṅgyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṅgyojanaṇ. Samudaya-
saccaṇ saṅgyojanaṇ ceva saṅgyojanasampayuttaṇ ca; dve

¹ S^d and B: saccāni always.

² So S^d and B.

³ S^d inverts order of clauses: samudayasaccaṇ . . . and
dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṃ ti² pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyaṃ² ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā; dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthaniyaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyaṃ ca siyā ganthaniyaṃ ceva no ca gantho. Samudayasaccaṃ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴ nīvaraṇaṃ; dve saccā no nīvaraṇā;⁵ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ⁶ siyā no nīvaraṇaṃ. Dve saccā nīvaraṇiṇi; dve saccā anīvaraṇiṇi. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttaṃ. Samuda-

¹ S^d inverts order of clauses: samudayasaccaṃ . . . and dve saccā.

² K omits last clause.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d repeats samudayasaccaṃ.

⁵ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ (sic).

⁶ So S^d.

yasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraniyaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraniyā cāti pi nīvaraniyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraniyaṃ ca siyā nīvaraniyan ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā¹ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā¹ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ca siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇaṃ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyan siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraniyan ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraniyan ti pi.²

Tiṇi saccā³ no parāmāsā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmatthā; dve saccā aparāmatthā. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayuttā; samudayasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāsasampayuttaṃ siyā parāmāsavippayuttaṃ siyā na vattabbā parāmāsasampayuttan ti pi parāmāsavippayuttan ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbā parāmāso ceva parāmatthaṃ cāti, parāmatthaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso; dve saccā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi.⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthaṃ ca siyā parāmatthaṃ ceva no ca parāmāso. Dve saccā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; dve saccā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.⁵

Dve saccā sīrammaṇā; dve saccā nirodhasaccaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sīrammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Tiṇi saccā⁶ no citta; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cittaṃ siyā no cittaṃ. Dve saccā cetasikā; nirodhasaccaṃ acetasikaṃ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā cetasikaṃ siyā acetasikaṃ. Dve saccā

¹ S^d: nīvaraṇaṃ.

² K omits last clause.

³ S^d and B: saccāni.

⁴ S^d inverts order of these clauses as above.

⁵ K omits last clause.

⁶ So K and S^d. B: saccāni.

Samudayasaccay upādānaṃ; dve saccā no upādānaṃ;³ dukkhasaccay siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dve saccā upādāniyā; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavappayuttā; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavappayuttā. Samudayasaccay upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca; dve saccā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccay siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ. Samudayasaccay siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādānasampayuttā ca siyā na vattaḃbaṃ

⁴ S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesasampayuttaṃ siyā kilesavippayuttaṃ. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccaṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; samudayasaccaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṃ ti pi; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṃ ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds pi.

² S^d inverts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inverts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Samudayasaccaṇ savitakkaṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avitakkaṇ; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasaccaṇ saviāraṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ avicāraṇ; dve saccā siyā saviāra siyā avicāra.

Nirodhasaccaṇ appitikaṇ; tiṇi saccā¹ siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Nirodhasaccaṇ na pītisahagataṇ; tiṇi saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṇ na sukkhasahagataṇ; tiṇi saccā¹ siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā na sukkhasahagatā. Nirodhasaccaṇ na upekkhāsahagataṇ; tiṇi saccā¹ siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Samudayasaccaṇ kāmāvacaraṇ; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kāmāvacaraṇ siyā na kāmāvacaraṇ. Tiṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpāvacaraṇ siyā na rūpāvacaraṇ. Tiṇi saccā² na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā arūpāvacaraṇ siyā na arūpāvacaraṇ. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā apariyāpannā.

Maggasaccaṇ niyyānikaṇ; tiṇi saccā³ aniyānika.

Maggasaccaṇ niyataṇ; nirodhasaccaṇ aniyataṇ; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā sa-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasaccaṇ saraṇaṇ; dve saccā araṇa; dukkhasaccaṇ siyā saraṇaṇ siyā araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SACCAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto. K. omits catuttho. B. has only niṭṭhito after saccavibhaṇgo.*

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAJJO.

BĀVISATINDRIYĀNI : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghanindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassamītindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghanindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ : phassasampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ ?

Itthiya⁶ itthilingaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthakappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo : idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ ?

Purisassa purisaliyyaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S^d places jīvitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always : anaññātāññassamīt^o.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S^d and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattaṃ purisabhāvo : idaṃ vuccati purisindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Duvidhena jīvitindriyaṃ :¹ atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.²

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo³ tesāṃ rūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṃ pālaṇā jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ ?

Yo tesāṃ arūpīnaṃ dhammānaṃ āyu t̥hiti yapaṇā yāpaṇā iriyaṇā vattanaṃ pālaṇā jīvitāṃ jīvitindriyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati sukhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati somanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva-sātāṃ-nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati upekkhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddhindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁴ saddhā saddhaṇā okappanā abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyaṃ saddhābalaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saddhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyindriyaṃ ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussoḥhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S^d and B : Jīvitindriyaṃ duvidhena.

² B : atthi rūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ, atthi arūpaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ viriyabalaṇ sammāvāyāmo : idaṇ vuccati viriyindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ satindriyaṇ ?

Yā sati anussati paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyaṇ satibalaṇ sammāsati : idaṇ vuccati satindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ samādhindriyaṇ ?

Yā cittaṇa tṭhiti saṇṭhiti avitṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṇ samādhibalaṇ sammāsamādhī : idaṇ vuccati samādhindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paññindriyaṇ ?

Yā paññā pajānaṇa vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṇ vuccati paññindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anaññatāññassamītiindriyaṇ ?

Yā³ tesāṇ dhammānaṇ aññātānaṇ aditṭhānaṇ appattānaṇ aviditānaṇ asacchikatānaṇ sacchikiriyāya paññā pajānaṇa . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṇgo maggaṇgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati anaññatāññassamītiindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ aññindriyaṇ ?

Yā⁴ tesāṇ dhammānaṇ ñātānaṇ ditṭhānaṇ pattānaṇ viditānaṇ sacchikatānaṇ sacchikiriyāya paññā pajānaṇa . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṇgo maggaṇgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati aññindriyaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ aññatāvindriyaṇ ?

Yā⁵ tesāṇ aññatāvīnaṇ dhammānaṇ aññā paññā pajānaṇa . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṇgo maggaṇgaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ : idaṇ vuccati aññatāvindriyaṇ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyaṇi : cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ ghaṇindriyaṇ jivhindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jivitindriyaṇ⁷ sukhindriyaṇ dukkhindriyaṇ somanassindriyaṇ domanassindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ sadhindhriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ

¹ S^d : apammussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyaṇ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyaṇ.

paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Bāvisatindriyaṇaṃ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākataṃ
... pe ... kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Dasindriyā avyākataṃ. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ.
Aaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ kusalaṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākataṃ. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākataṃ.

Dvādasindriyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasu-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tiṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sam-
payuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Tiṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṃ. Tiṇindriyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupāda-
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṃ
saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikaṃ. Tiṇindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅ-
kilesikā. Tiṇindriyā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-
saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-
asaṅkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savi-
takka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasaha-
gatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṃ siyā
pītisahagataṃ, na sukhāsahagataṃ na upekhāsahagataṃ

¹ S^d: bāvisatīnaṃ indriyaṇaṃ.

siyā na vattabbāṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Cattāriṇdriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhāsahagatā ti pi upekhāsahagatā ti pi.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācāyagāmino¹ na apacāyagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācāyagāmi.² Anaññātāññassāmītiṇdriyaṃ apacāyagāmi.² Aññīṇdriyaṃ siyā apacāyagāmi³ siyā neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvīndriyā sekhā. Aññātāvīndriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇdriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggaṭṭā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattīndriyā anārammaṇā. Dvīndriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇdriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇāṃ siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇāṃ na appamāṇārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ parittārammaṇāṃ ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Navindriyā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tīṇdriyā paṇītā. Tīṇdriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇītā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassāmītiṇdriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattāriṇdriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ S^d: °gāmino. B: nevācāyagāminapaccāyagāmino.

² S^d: °gāmi. ³ So S^d.

aniyataṇ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammat-taniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anaññātāññassamītindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḇḇaṇ maggādhipatīti. Aññindriyaṇ na maggārammaṇaṇ siyā maggahetukaṇ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḇḇaṇ maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḇḇā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḇḇā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḇḇā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atīta siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā na vattaḇḇā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atītārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattārindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Aṭṭhindriyā siyā ajjhātārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḇḇā ajjhātārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-sappatighā.

Cattārindriyā hetū;² aṭṭhārasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tīṇindriyā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḇḇā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḇḇā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattārindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ Sd °patin ti pi.

² Sd: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tīṇindriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattaḁbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḁbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tīṇindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattarindriyā na vattaḁbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saṅkhatā. Anidassanā.

Pañcindriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṃ

siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tīṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsavā ; tīṇindriyā anāsavā ; navindriyā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Paññarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ; tīṇindriyā na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; navindriyā na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattaḁbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḁbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsavo ; cha indriyā na vattaḁbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ; tīṇindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḁbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi ; tīṇindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattaḁbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

No saṃyojanā. Dasindriyā saṃyojaniyā ; tīṇindriyā asaṃyojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Paññarasindriyā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^d puts the navindriyā clause first.

saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā; tiṇindriyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti pi saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā¹ na vattaḁbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattaḁbaṇ saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttaṇ cāti saṃyojanasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṇ; cha indriyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā siyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti. Navindriyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; tiṇindriyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṇ na vattaḁbaṇ saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyaṇ ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyaṇ ti pi; tiṇindriyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā siyā na vattaḁbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Paṇṇarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṇ ganthasampayuttaṇ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḁbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tiṇindriyā na vattaḁbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattaḁbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattaḁbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā na vattaḁbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṇ na vattaḁbaṇ gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṇ cāti ganthasampayuttaṇ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattaḁbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattaḁbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā gan-

¹ B: Paṇṇaras° *always*.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tñindriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yoga . . . pe . . .

No nīvaraṇā. Dasindriyā nīvaraṇiṇi; tñindriyā anīvaraṇiṇi; navindriyā siyā nīvaraṇiṇi siyā anīvaraṇiṇi. Paññarasindriyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā siyā nīvaraṇavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiṇi cāti nīvaraṇiṇi ceva no ca nīvaraṇā; tñindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiṇi cāti pi nīvaraṇiṇi ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiṇi cāti siyā nīvaraṇiṇi ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇiṇi ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ cāti pi nīvaraṇasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā cāti siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā ti. Navindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiṇi; tñindriyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiṇi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiṇi ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiṇi ti pi; tñindriyā siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiṇi siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiṇi siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiṇi siyā nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiṇi siyā na vattabbā nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiṇi ti pi nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiṇi ti pi.

No parāmāsā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tñindriyā aparāmatthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasindriyā parāmāsavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā; tñindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nīvaraṇasampayuttā to siyā nīvaraṇasampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattabbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tinindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tinindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavisatindriyaṇ no citta; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; atthindriyā acetasikā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā cittasampayuttā; sattindriyā cittavippayuttā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittasampayuttaṇ siyā cittavippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbāṇ cittaena sampayuttan ti pi cittaena vippayuttan ti pi. Terasindriyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā; sattindriyā cittaṇvisaṇsatthā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsaṇsatthāṇ siyā cittaṇvisaṇsatthāṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattabbāṇ cittaena saṇsatthāṇ ti pi cittaena visaṇsatthāṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā cittaṇsamutthānā; atthindriyā no cittaṇsamutthānā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsamutthānaṇ siyā no cittaṇsamutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittaṇsahabhuno; atthindriyā no cittaṇsahabhuno; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsahabhu siyā no cittaṇsahabhu. Terasindriyā cittaṇnuparivattino; atthindriyā no cittaṇnuparivattino; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇnuparivatti siyā no cittaṇnuparivatti. Terasindriyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā; atthindriyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānaṇ siyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānaṇ. Terasindriyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā-sahabhuno; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā-sahabhu siyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānā-sahabhu. Terasindriyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānānuparivattino; atthindriyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānānuparivattino; jivitindriyaṇ siyā cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānānuparivatti siyā no cittaṇsaṇsatthā-samutthānānuparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhattikā; soḷasindriyā bāhirā.

¹ S^d inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; cuddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādinṇā; cattarindriyā anupādinṇā; navindriyā siyā upādinṇā siyā anupādinṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tñindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tñindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tñindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tñindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tñindriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paññarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paññarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesū ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tñindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesū ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesikā ti. Paññarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ

¹ Both K. and S^d have nupādā; S^d here only.

² S^d: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S^d here only: °vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paññarasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayutta cāti pi kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā ti pi ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayutta cāti siyā kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ; tiṇindriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; domanassindriyaṇ na vattabbaṇ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikan ti pi ; tiṇindriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Paññarasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā ; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Paññarasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā ; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā ; domanassindriyaṇ savitakkaṇ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā ; domanassindriyaṇ savicāraṇ ; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appītikā ; ekādasindriyā siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Ekādasindriyā na pīṭisahagatā ; ekādasindriyā siyā pīṭisahagatā siyā na pīṭisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhasahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekhāsahagatā ; dasindriyā siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā ; tiṇindriyā na kāmāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā ; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā ; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyaṇṇā ; tiṇindriyā apariyaṇṇā ; navindriyā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā; anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ
niyyānikaṇ; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā; anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ niya-
taṇ; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā; tīṇindriyā anuttarā; navindriyā
siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paññarasindriyā arañā; domanassindriyaṇ saraṇaṇ;
cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆGO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits *niṭṭhitaṇ and pañcamo*. S omits *samatto*.
B: *niṭṭhito only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṆGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṇ, saḷāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ so-kaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṇ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisāṅkhāro apuññābhisāṅkhāro āneñjābhisāṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacīsāṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisāṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā silamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṇ vuccati puññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisāṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati apuññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisāṅkhāro?¹

Kusalā cetanā arūpāvacarā : ayaṇ vuccati āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacīsāñcetanā vacīsāṅkhāro . . . Mano-
sañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ S^d : ānañjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?
Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṃ-
khārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?
Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.
Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho :¹
idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?
Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ
upādāya rūpaṃ ; idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.
Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
paccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ?
Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ
kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccaya
saḷāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso?
Cakkhusamphassaṃ sotasamphassaṃ ghāṇasamphassaṃ jivhā-
samphassaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ manosamphassaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?
Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghāṇasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāya-
samphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṃ vuc-
cati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā tanhā?
Rūpatanhā saddatanhā gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhab-
batanhā dhammatanhā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā tanhā.

Tattha katamaṃ tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?
Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavā-
dupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

¹ K: Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1809.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisaṃkhāro apuññābhisaṃkhāro āneñjābhisaṃkhāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagaṃikammaṃ kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokārabhavo catuvokārabhavo pañcavokārabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhavo āyatanāṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliecaṃ valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriyaṃ khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷevarassa nikkhepo jivitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivāsanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyāsanena vā phutṭhassa rogaṃvyāsanena vā phutṭhassa sīlavyāsanena vā phutṭhassa dīṭṭhivāsanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena vā vyāsanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhaḍḍhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivāsanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyāsanena vā phutṭh-

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^d omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: vallitacatā always.

thassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhivysanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phutthassa dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattaṃ² ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asatā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asatā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātivysanena vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa diṭṭhivysanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitaṃ upāyāsitaṃ ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti: tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.

MĀTIKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K: lālapānā. B: lālapo lālappanā lālapitattaṃ.

² Sd omits.

upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpañ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpañ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanañ, saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedānapaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkañ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ saṅkhārahetukañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ viññāṇa-hetukañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ nāma-hetukañ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā, vedānapaccayā tanhā vedāna-hetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānañ tanhā-hetukañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ saṅkhārahetukañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ viññāṇa-hetukañ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāma-hetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-hetukā, vedānapaccayā tanhā vedāna-hetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānañ tanhā-hetukañ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ saṅkhārahetukañ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpañ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkañ.

viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

viii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Hetucattukaṃ dutiyaṃ.¹

ix.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

x.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāma-

¹ S^d: Hetuka°. B omits dutiyaṃ.

rūpā, viññānasampayuttā, nāma, nāmarūpaccayā chaṭṭhāyatana, nāmasampayuttā, chaṭṭhāyatana, phassa-
chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassa-
samyuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsamayuttā, tan-
hāpaccayā upādāna, tanhāsamayuttā, upādānapaccayā
bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇa. Evaṃ
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccaya saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārāpaccaya viññāṇaṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ, viññāṇāpaccaya nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇasampayuttaṇ nāmaṇ,¹ nāmarūpāpaccaya salāyatanaṇ² nāmasampayuttaṇ, salāyatanaṇāpaccaya³ phasso salāyatanaṇasampayutto, phassāpaccaya vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccaya taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccaya upādāṇaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādāṇāpaccaya bhavo, bhavāpaccaya jāti, jātipaccaya jaṇamaṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkan tatiyan.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccaya saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā pi nāmaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānaṇapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānaṇapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^d. omits nāmaṇ.

3 S^d chatthāy°.

2 So S^d.

⁴ B omits *tatiyan*.

xv.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xvi.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṇ salāyatanapaccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṇ, salāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi salāyatanāṇ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ upādānapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Aññamaññacatukkaṇ.²

xvii.

Saṅkhārapaccayā avijjā,³ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāma-

¹ S^d and B revert here and in following lines to chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ. ² So B only.

³ K and B have, after avijjā, as follows: . . . pe . . . Viññāṇapaccayā avijjā Nāmapaccayā avijjā, . . . Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā. . . Phassapaccayā avijjā. . . Vedanāpaccayā avijjā. . . Tanhāpaccayā avijjā. . . Upādānapaccayā avijjā . . . pe . . . Avijjā paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanāṇ, salāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā maraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MĀTIKĀ NĪṬṬHITĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nīṭṭhitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanasasahagataṇ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṇ, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā² saddārammaṇaṇ vā gandhārammaṇaṇ vā rasārammaṇaṇ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ vā dhammārammaṇaṇ vā, yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabha; tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṇ:⁴ ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanāṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano manāyatanāṇ manindriyaṇ viññāṇaṇ viññāṇakkhandho tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ sātaṇ cetasikaṇ sukhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ sātaṇ sukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā sātā sukha vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ First of the Dvādaśa Akusalacittāni. Dh. S. §§ 365-430.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṇ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetayitattaṇ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo cittaṣsa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṇ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ?

Ya ditthi ditthigataṇ¹ ditthigahanaṇ ditthikantāro ditthivisūkāyikaṇ ditthivipphanditaṇ ditthisaṇḍayojanaṇ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṇ titthāyatananaṇ vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesu³ dhammānaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesu dhammānaṇ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṇhāni : ayaṇ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṇ marāṇaṇ?

Yo tesu dhammānaṇ khayo vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccetā antaradhānaṇ : idaṇ vuccati marāṇaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca marāṇaṇ, idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

ii.

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpacc-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to titthāyatananaṇ.

² K : vipariyesagāho.

³ Only B has tesu here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S^d omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā? ¹

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattā : ² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattā : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe ³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. ⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattā : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattā, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo sotāyatanassa upacayo ghāṇāyatanassa upacayo jivhāyatanassa upacayo kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ'ānāmaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaheṭṭhakaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan ti.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusittatā : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ cittaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ, cittahetukaṃ, cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan ?

Cakkhāyatanan sotāyatanan ghāṇāyatanan jivhāyatanan kāyāyatanan manāyatanan : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanan.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacattakkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.³

v.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇan saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanan nāmaṇhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇan. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṃ. S^d reads Pathama° for Paccaya°.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusaalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇa-
hetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāma-
hetukaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ
nāmahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāya-
tanahetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahe-
tuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃkāṇ sātā cetasaṃkāṇ sukhā cetosaṃphassaṃ
sātā sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosaṃphassaṃ sātā sukhā
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ² diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāro
diṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisanyojanaṃ
gāho paṭiggaḥho abhiniveso parāmāso kummaggo micchā-
patho micchattaṃ diṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesagāho : idaṃ
vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ . . . pe
. . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ S^d gives text in full.

² S^d cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining
questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṃhā mano-viññāṇadhātuḥ idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmaṇhetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇaṇhetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo,

bhāvapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgī moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ saṅkhārahetukaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇa-
hetukaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanaṇa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ'āññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittaṇsamuttāṇaṇ: idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññāṇaṇhetukaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ ti: atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Yaṇ rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ manoviññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ nāmarūpaṇhetukaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṇhetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

¹ K: hotīti.

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ nāmarūpahetukāṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuko ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucattukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā vedanāsampayuttā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ tanhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇam saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ?

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana^o to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d : Hetucattukkaṃ.

³ S^d : hotīti.

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maṇo-viññāpādhatu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Yaṃ cetasiṇaṃ sātāṃ cetasiṇaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ ?

Yā ditti dittiḡataṃ . . . pe . . . tittāyatanāṃ vipariyesagāho² : idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

X.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro avijjāsampayutto ?

¹ S^d gives text in full.

³ S^d gives text in full.

² K : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K : hoti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāra-kkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S^d, K and B.

² K: hotīti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā pañcānāṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissaya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajiā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso salāyatanasampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatana°.

paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṇ taṇhāsampayuttaṇ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarimaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṇ aññānaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgī moho akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ, . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṇ saṅkhārasampayuttaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññānasampayuttaṇ?

Atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cakkhāyatanassa upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo, yaṇ vā paṇ' aññaṇ pi atthi rūpaṇ cittaṇ cittaṇhetukaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ: idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ viññānasampayuttaṇ nāmaṇ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ nāmasampayuttan ti: atthi nāmaṇ, atthi rūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmaṇ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati nāmaṇ. Tattha katamaṇ rūpaṇ? Cattaro ca mahābhūta yaṇ ca rūpaṇ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati: idaṇ vuccati rūpaṇ.

Iti idaṇ ca nāmaṇ idaṇ ca rūpaṇ, idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ² nāmasampayuttaṇ?³

Cakkhāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṇ: idaṇ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṇ nāmasampayuttaṇ.³

¹ K: hotīti.

² So S^d.

³ S^d and B add chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanapaccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto?²

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso saḷāyatanasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.³

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ; nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ: phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā; tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi tanhā; upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o. ² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits nīṭṭhitaṃ tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamañ ñāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ ?

Yañ cittañ maño mānañ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maño-viññānadhātu : idañ vuccati ñāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamañ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmañ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idañ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmañ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattañ : idañ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamañ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ ?

Yañ cittañ maño mānañ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ maño-viññānadhātu : idañ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ sātañ cetasikañ sukhañ cetosamphassa-jañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattañ : ayañ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayañ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā ?

Yañ cetasikañ sātañ cetasikañ sukhañ cetosamphas-sajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayañ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamañ taṇhāpaccayā upādānañ ?

Yā ditṭhi ditṭhigatañ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanañ vipari-yesaggāho :¹ idañ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānañ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayañ vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo ?

Ṭhāpetvā upādānañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayañ vuccati upā-dānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti ?

Yā tesañ dhammānañ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayañ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamañ jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇañ ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraṇañ. Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesañ dhammānañ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni : ayañ

¹ K : vipariyesaggāho.

vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jāti-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti; tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xiv.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā; saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro; viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ; nāmapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso; vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā; tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo; bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññānaṃ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamañ nāmañ ?

Thapetvā phassañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmañ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattañ : ayañ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamañ phassapaccayā pi nāmañ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmañ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

XV.

Tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpañ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpañ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanañ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānañ upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranañ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañ : ayañ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamañ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittañ mano mānañ . . . pe . . . tañjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañ : ayañ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamañ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpañ ?

Atthi nāmañ atthi rūpañ. Tattha katamañ nāmañ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmañ. Tattha katamañ rūpañ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpaccayā pi viññānaṃ, nāmarūpaccayā salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ salāyatanaṃ phasso phassapaccayā pi salāyatanaṃ, phassapaccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā tanhā tanhāpaccayā pi vedanā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upādānapaccayā pi tanhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlayaḥ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlayaḥ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāraḥkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃyitattaṃ citta-samutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayā pi viññānaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhāraḥkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññānadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ?
 Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
 viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā sanphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso?

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃ paccayā pi saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi saḷāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samuḍayo hoti.²

Aññaṃ aṇṇaṃ catukkaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.³

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusālā?

Yasmiṃ samaye⁴ akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena⁵ . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ

¹ S^d and B: catthāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d: aññaṃ aṇṇaṃ paccayacatukkaṃ. B. omits nīṭṭhitaṃ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagatañ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttañ sasañ-
khārena, rūpārammaṇañ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiñ samaye avijjā-
paccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇañ, viññānapac-
cayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamañ avijjā?

Yañ aññāṇañ adassanañ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlañ : ayañ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañtattañ : ayañ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayañ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhañ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho : ayañ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti
. . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye akusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti upekhā-
sahagatañ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttañ rūpārammaṇañ vā . . .
pe . . . dhammārammaṇañ vā yañ yañ vā pan' ārabbhā,
tasmiñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā
viññāṇañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhā-
yatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā
vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānañ,
upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.³

¹ S^d begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S^d and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section.
Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to
each akusalañ cittañ.

³ S^d omits the following questions, passing on to the next
'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhā-sahagataṃ ditthigatasampayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena . . . upekhā-sahagataṃ ditthigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhā-sahagataṃ ditthigatavippayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃyakhāro, saṃyakhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ saṃyakhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃyakhāro, saṃyakhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paṭighaṃ, paṭighapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassa-
sajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajaṃ asāta
dukkhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā paṭighañ?

Yo cittaṃ sāghāto¹ paṭighāto² paṭivirodho kopo pakopo
sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṃ vyāpatti
manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā
dussitattaṃ vyāpatti vyajjanā virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍik-
kaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittaṃ: idaṃ vuccati vedanā-
paccayā paṭighañ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭighapaccayā adhimokkhaṃ?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkhaṃ adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā:
ayaṃ vuccati paṭighapaccayā adhimokkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññāk-
khandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: idaṃ
vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samu-
dayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

11.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upe-
khāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā
. . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ-
ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅ-
khārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso,
phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā, vic-
ikicchāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarā-
maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho
akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassa-
jadukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-
jā dukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. § 1060.

² K and B have . . . pe . . . to caṇḍikkaṃ.

³ S^c excises here, and under § 12, to ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhā kaṅkhāyanā kaṅkhāyitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṃsāro anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittaṃsa manovilekko: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānāpaccayā nāma, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanāpaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkko, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sataṃ nāsataṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃsa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃsa: idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkko?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B: dvidhāpatho.

³ B: chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 8.

⁴ S^d omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K: ayaṃ.

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTANĀ NITTHITANĀ.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasabagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpāra-
maṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ
vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā
saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayā bhavo,
bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam-etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhittattaṃ asāraḡo asārajjanā
asārajjittattaṃ anabhijjhā alobho kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussittattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpaj-
jhaṃ⁵ adoso kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhammavi-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B: akusalāniddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K: adūsana, adūsittattaṃ.

⁵ S^d: avyāpajjhā. B: abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 88.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattayā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikāya sātaya cetasikāya sukhāya cetosamphassajāya sātaya sukhāya vedayitāya cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā : ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena, . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d gives full text.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d abbreviates as in text. K. and B. give detailed treatment of kusala-cittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha³ katame kusalamūlā ? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññatattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkaṃ, vitakkaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^d gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^d omits itī.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalaṃ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^d omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^d gives it.

cayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassupaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti. . . .

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṇ samaye¹ arūpāpattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṇasāññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā? Alobo adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūla.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetañitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasiṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?³

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡamiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ

¹ Arūpāvacarakusalaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 265-76. S^a inserts rūpāpattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .

² S^a has . . . pe . . . down to lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ in next section. Dh. S. §§ 265-8.

³ Lokuttaraṇ cittaṇ. Cf. Dh. S. 277 foll.

jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhiññaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā pañña pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavīcayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavīcayasambojjhaṇṇo maggaṇṇ maggāpariyāpannaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatattā : ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hotīti : evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṇ hoti, pātu-bhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hotīti.

KUSALAMŪLAṇ NIṬṬHITAṇ.²

Katame dhammā avyākataṇ ?

Yasmīṇ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ cakkhuviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rūpārammaṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatattā : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yay cittaṇ māno mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tājā cakkhuviññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ ?

¹ So S^d. K and B abbreviate less.

² B : kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākāni pañcaviññāṇāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajiṃ cakkhu-
viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātaṃ nāsataṃ cetosamphassajam
adukkhamasukkham vedayitam cetosamphassajā adukkham-
asukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanam saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārappaccayā viññānam saṅkhārahe-
tukam, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānahe-tukam, nāma-
paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmahe-tukam, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā
phassahe-tukā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti,
jātipaccayā jarāmaranam.³ Evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññānam saṅkhāra-
sampayuttaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ viññānasampayut-
tam, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmasampayuttaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto,
phassapaccayā vedanā phassasampayutta, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranam.⁴
Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārappaccayā viññānam viññāna-
paccayā pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ nāmapac-

¹ S^d gives full text.

² See above, Mātikā, pp. 139, 140.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa keva-
lassa, &c.

cayā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyākataṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ² uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukkhāsahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ ; tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katamo saṃkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākataṃ ?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhāra-

¹ S^d : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa, &c.

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ S^d inserts here . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d : hoti. B exercises to next section.

⁵ S^d gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā manodhātu. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkha-paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāma-
raṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati
saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-
dhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . .
pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ? Yaṇ ceta-
sikaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsātaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkham-
asukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ sātā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṇsa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā ?

Tasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammaṇsa
katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā
hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . .
dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ
samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nā-
maṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā
phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho,
adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaranaṇ.³

¹ S^d gives full text.

² Kusalaṇvipākā somanassasahagatā manoviññāṇadhātu.
cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K : Evam etassa kevalassa, *cf.* Tattha katamo
saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati, *cf.* B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākata¹?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakā manoviññānadhātu uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ² samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipakā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhaṛena . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhaṛena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānasampayuttā saṅkhaṛena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñānavippayuttā saṅkhaṛena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkharapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkharapaccayā viññānaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasāṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkharapaccayā viññānaṇ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

¹ So S^d and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484: Kusalavipākā upekhāsahagatā manoviññānadhātu.

² Attha mahāvīpākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S^d omits the following down to tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti viviec'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusālā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ viviec'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārappaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusālā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārappaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² Sd: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, *etc.*

³ So Sd. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaya
 . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye arūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti
 . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
 neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca
 pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusala. Tass'eva arūpāva-
 carassa² kusalassa kammassa katattā upacittatā vipākaṃ
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-
 nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā
 . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati;
 tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā
 nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
 pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
 bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaya.
 Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ
 apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā
 pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ,
 tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti:
 ime dhammā kusala. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa
 jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi
 . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
 dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ
 samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ,
 nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā
 phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
 pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² S^d: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa &c. . .
 hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapātipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña. Evam
etesañ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe . . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAṆGHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

Katame³ dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā
vipākāṃ cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ
rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe⁴ . . . sotāvininnāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti
upekkhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāna-
vinnāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ gandhāram-
maṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāvininnāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upe-
kkhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyavininnāṇaṃ
uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ,
tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā vinnāṇaṃ, vinnāṇapaccayā
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañña. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati
saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā vinnāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ kāya-
vinnāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā vinnāṇaṃ
. . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphas-
sajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā
dukkhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
vinnāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avyākatā?

¹ S^d : Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . &c., giving full text
to dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

² K and B. omit this title.

³ Akusalavipākā avyākatā. Dh.S. § 556.

⁴ S^d gives the next four vinnāṇāni in a separate section.

⁵ S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṃkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā ?

Yasmiṃ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṃkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṃkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SAMKHAARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTHTITAṆ.⁴

¹ S^d omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, etc.

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ S^d omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha² . . . pe . . . manoviññāna-dhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha . . . pe . . . manoviññānadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ānāsamapayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ānāsamapayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ānāsamapayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ānāsamapayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriyā. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ² samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭha-dhammasukhavihāraṇ, vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññā-

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c. . . hotīti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriyaṇ. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S^d . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

⁴ K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriyaṇ. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

naṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañā.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SANJHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saṃkhārā, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañā. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(ii)

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañā.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti. S^d thereupon rehearses the varied formulae: Tasmiṃ samaye saṃkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ saṃkhārahetukaṃ . . . saṃkhārasampayuttaṃ . . . viññānapaccayā pi saṃkhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākata-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 187 foll.

⁶ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

(iii)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṇ, nāmarūpapaccayā saṭṭhāyatanāṇ, saṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ . . . upekkhāsahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmiṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivic'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti, vitakka-vicarānañ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyañ jhānañ . . . tatiyañ jhānañ . . . catutthañ jhānañ . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ . . . pañcamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmarañ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggañ bhāveti, sabbaso . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanañ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatañ sukhassa ca pahāna . . . pe . . . catutthañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacayaḡamiñ diṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivie'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadañ dandhābhīñnañ, tasmīñ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānañ, viññānapaccayā nāmañ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanañ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text.

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaj. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj cakkhuvīññāṇaj uppannaṃ hoti, upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaj, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaj, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaj. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ ittaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj sotavīññāṇaj uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaj . . . ghanavīññāṇaj uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaj . . . jivhāvīññāṇaj uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaj . . . kāyavīññāṇaj uppannaṃ hoti sukhāsahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaj,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan'ārabbha³ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayā viññāṇaj, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S⁴ adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S⁴ concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā nāpasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā nāpasampayuttā saṅkhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagatā nānavippayuttā saṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā nāpasampayuttā saṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā nānavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā nānavippayuttā saṅkhāreṇa, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaranaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ³ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātippaccayā

¹ S^d gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S^d deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañṇaṇ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhaṇ paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhīñṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākāṇ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandhābhīñṇaṇ suññataṇ; tasmiṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṇ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhaṇ paccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañṇaṇ. Evam etesāṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.⁴

¹ S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² S^d omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ S^d gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj caḅbhuvīññāṇaj uppanṇaj hoti upekhāsahagataj rūpārammaṇaj; tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṃjkhāro, saṃjkhārapaccayā viññāṇaj, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaj, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaj. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṃjkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaj: ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṃjkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaj sotaviññāṇaj uppanṇaj hoti upekhāsahagataj saddārammaṇaj . . . gānaviññāṇaj uppanṇaj hoti upekhāsahagataj gandhārammaṇaj . . . jīvhaviññāṇaj uppanṇaj hoti upekhāsahagataj rasārammaṇaj . . . kāyaviññāṇaj uppanṇaj hoti dukkhasahagataj phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaj . . . manodhātu¹ uppanṇā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṃjkhāro, saṃjkhārapaccayā viññāṇaj, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaj, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarañaj. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppanṇā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṃjkhāro, saṃjkhārapaccayā viññāṇaj, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaj, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ Sd takes this into a separate section.

² Sd: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

jāti, jātippaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇṇatāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṇ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṇ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusittatāṇ: ayaṇ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṇpaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṇ cetasaṇ neva sātaṇ nāsataṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkko?

Yo cittassa adhimokkko adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkko.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṇ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaṇ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraññaṇ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saḅhāni: ayaṇ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṇ maraññaṇ? Yo tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccatā antaradhāṇaṇ: idaṇ vuccati maraññaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca jarā idaṇ ca maraññaṇ: idaṇ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraññaṇ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhāṇaṇ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlaṇaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṂ² NĪṬṬHITAṂ.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CHATṬHO.⁴

¹ K. *omits this title.*

² K. °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ S^d *adds this note*: Kusalākusala-solasikā samūlā nesaṃ paccayā nesaṃ vipākā saṃvaḍḍhitā, tehi saṃkhārappaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmīṃ tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāṇe abhimokkha na labhati. Ahetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S^d: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo nīṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. *and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has nīṭṭhito for samatto.*

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTARO satipatthānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī¹ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṃ citta cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassay ; ajjhattaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ajjhattabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassay.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamattakā² tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa³ asucino paccavekkhati : atthi imasmiṃ kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taso māṃsay nahārū⁴ atthi⁵ atthimiñja⁶ vakkay hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaḡuṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāpikā lasikā muttan ti.⁷ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitaṃ bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

¹ S^a : ātāpī *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S^a : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*. K : pūraṇṇāna^o *always*.

⁴ S^a : nahāru. B : nhāru. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : °miñjaṃ. ⁷ B. omits ti *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitaṃ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati?
 Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho
 kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇtaṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṣṣa asucino
 paccavekkhati: atthi¹ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā
 taco māṃsaṃ nahārū² atthi² atthimiñña² vakkāṃ hadayaṃ
 yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaguṇaṃ
 udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo
 assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan ti. So taṃ
 nimittaṃ āsevaṇaṃ bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ³ vavat-
 thāpeti.² So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā
 svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ
 upasaṃharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī
 viharati?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhatabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā
 adho kesamatthakā tacapariyaṇtaṃ pūraṃ nānappakāraṣṣa
 asucino paccavekkhati: atthi³ kāye³ kesā lomā nakhā
 dantā taco māṃsaṃ nahārū atthi³ atthimiñña³ vakkāṃ
 hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ
 antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ
 sedo medo assu vasā kheḷo singhāṇikā lasikā muttan
 ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī
 viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādo-
 manassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhammavicayo
 sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupa-
 sanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato⁵ uppanno
 samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassitī.

V i h a r a t i t i : iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati
 viharati: tena vuccati viharatitī.

Ā t ā p i t i : tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
 idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti
 samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno
 samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpi ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁴ . . . amoho dhamma-
 vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Iminā
 sampajaññena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S^d: atthi kāye.

³ So K. B: imasmiṃ kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sam-pajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-āgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-phassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamahā loke vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:³ sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti⁴ pajānāti, dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno:⁵ dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisarā vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisarā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisarā vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisarā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisarā vā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisarā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisarā vā dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisarā sukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisarā vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: sāmisarā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisarā vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno: nirāmisarā adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ

¹ So K., B. and S^d.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya° always.

vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittañ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittañ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattaṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vedayāmiti pajānāti, dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisāṃ dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittañ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittañ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu sukhāṃ vedanāṃ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ: sāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ sukhāṃ vedanāṃ: nirāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ: sāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ dukkhāṃ vedanāṃ: nirāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ: sāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisāṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedanāṃ: nirāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharatī atāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassap.

Anupassī ti . . . pe² . . . viharatī ti . . . pe . . . atāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
a bhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca bhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhi loke
vinītā honti paṭivinītā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vītamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggaṭaṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggaṭaṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggaṭaṃ vā cittaṃ: amahag-
gaṭaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ:
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ:
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ:
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āseveti bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīkaritvā svāvat-
thitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā citte cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā citte cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vāssa cittaṃ: sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vāssa cittaṃ: vitarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vāssa cittaṃ: sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S⁴. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedanānupassanā-niddeso.

ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitadosassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: samohassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vitamohassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: saṃkhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vikkhittassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: mahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: amahaggatassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: sa-uttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: anuttarassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: samāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-māhitaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: asamāhitassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: vimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ: avimuttassa cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaṃ svāvattitaṃ vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaṃ ritvā svāvattitaṃ vavattāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā citta cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citta cittaṃ upassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitāraṃ vā cittaṃ: vitāraṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitadosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ: samohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitamohaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, saṃkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: saṃkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ: vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: mahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ: amahaggataṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ: anuttaraṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asa-māhitaṃ vā cittaṃ: asamāhitaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā citta cittaṃ upassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Taṃ yeva cittaṃ loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiijhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati abhiijjhā.

Tattha katamaṇ domanassaṇ ?

Yaṇ cetasikaṇ asātaṇ cetasikaṇ dukkhaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇ asātaṇ dukkhā vedanā : idaṇ vuccati domanassaṇ.

Iti ayaṇ ca abhiijjhā idaṇ ca domanassaṇ imamhi loke vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbatthāṅgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṇ ti.²

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu ajjhattaṇ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ kāmaccandaṇ : atthi me ajjhattaṇ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ kāmaccandaṇ : natthi me ajjhattaṇ kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṇ hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ vyāpādaṇ . . . pe . . .³ santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ thīnamiddhaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ uddhaccakukkuccaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ vicikicchā : atthi me ajjhattaṇ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ vicikicchā : natthi me ajjhattaṇ vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṇ hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatiṇ anuppādo hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ satisambojjhaṅgaṇ : atthi me ajjhattaṇ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ satisambojjhaṅgaṇ : natthi me ajjhattaṇ satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī⁴ hoti, taṇ ca pajānāti. Santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgaṇ⁵ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ viriyasambojjhaṅgaṇ . . . pe . . . santaṇ vā ajjhattaṇ pītisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cittānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K. : °pāripurī always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ passaddhi-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ samādhī-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhā-sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi me ajjhattaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anupannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasamharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : atthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa kāmacchandaṃ : natthi'ssa kāmacchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmacchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahinassa kāmacchandassa āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa vyāpādanā . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa uddhaccakukkuccaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahināya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā'ssa dhammavicāya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā'ssa pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .² santaṃ vā'ssa passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa samādhīsambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santaṃ vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgaṃ: natthi'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavattāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassā viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santaṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ: atthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā kāmaccandaṃ: natthi kāmaccando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccandassa pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā vyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . .¹ santaṃ vā thīnamiddhaṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā uddhacacakkucceṃ . . . pe . . . santaṃ vā vicikicchā: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā vicikicchā: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya pahānaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatīṃ anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā satisambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santaṃ vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ,² santaṃ vā viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santaṃ vā samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .³ santaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: atthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ: natthi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāpāripurī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassā viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññā-domanassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ā t i : t a t t h a k a t a m ā a n u p a s s a n ā ?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya
anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato
uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anup-
assī ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yāpeti yāpeti
carati viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpī ti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe
. . . sammannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajāññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo
sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajāññaṃ. Iminā sampā-
jāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato, tena
vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati
sati. Imāya satiā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammannāgato,
tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassan?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphas-
sajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ
dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassan.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassan imamhi loka
vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vipasanta atthaṃgatā
abbhatthaṃgatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyan-
tikatā, tena vuccati vineyya loka abhijjhādomanassan ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī
viharati, vedanāsu vedānānupassī viharati, citta citta-
nupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ So Sd.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ citta cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, citta cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d has viharati.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipakāṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipakāṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citte cittaṇupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipakāṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ citte cittaṇupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ Sd omits viharatī here and below.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassi, yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anusati . . . pe sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ dhammesu dhammānupassi ; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANIYAṃ.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā : idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu² vedanānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ, citta cittaṇupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ, dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ.

¹ K : 'bhājanīyaṃ. S⁴ adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² S⁴ : vedanāsu citta dhammesu dhammānupassi.

Catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā; anupādinna-anupādāniyā; asaṃkiliṭṭha-asaṃkilesikā. Siya savitakka-savicāra siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicāra. Siya pītisahagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekkhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekhā siya asekhā. Appamāṇā, appamāṇārammaṇā, paṇṭā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Maggārammaṇā, siya maggaḥetukā siya maggaḍhipatino siya na vattaḍḍā maggaḥetukā ti pi maggaḍhipatino ti pi. Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādino; siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā; na vattaḍḍā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā, anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattaḍḍā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattaḍḍā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccayā, saṃkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḍḍā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattaḍḍā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṃyojana . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . pe . . . no parimāsa . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇā, no citti, cetusikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasaṃsaṭṭhā, cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittasāhābhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittasaṃsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānā, cittasaṃsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānā-sāhābhuno, cittasaṃsaṭṭhā-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādinna.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā . . . Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siya savitakkā siya avitakkā; siya savicāra siya avicāra. Siya sappitika siya

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² Sd: bāhirānopādā anupādinna.

³ Sd: no'padānā. K: nupādānā.

appītikā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā
siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
nā arūpāvacarā,¹ apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniy-
yānikā; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ²

SATIPATṬHĀNAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṬṬO.

CATTĀRO sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti pada-
hati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ paṇānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?
Tiṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doṣo moho, tad-ekattāha ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utthāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti ; tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo,

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamātīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati asevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doso moho tad-ekatṭha ca kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamātīti . . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

¹ Sd: upagato samupagato *always*.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya° *always*.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alokho adoso amoho, taṇ-sam-pa-yutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vaci-kammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabh-atī cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viri-yaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alokho adoso amoho, taṇ-sam-pa-yutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharak-khandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samuṭṭhānaṃ kāyakam-maṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iti imesaṃ uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyo-bhāvāya vepul-lāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viri-yaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Ṭhitiyā ti: yā ṭhiti so asammoso; yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṇ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sū pāripūri.¹

Chandaṃ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

¹ S^d: Yā ṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṃ, yaṃ vephullaṃ sā bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 218.

² K bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Cattāro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice² eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūtaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saṃjaneti utṭhāpeti samutṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,² tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamati : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi³ thāmo dhi⁴ asithilaparakamatā anikkhattachandatā anikkhattadhuratā dhurasamaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapiyaṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upagato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti : tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapiyaṇṇaṃ :

¹ S⁴ breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S⁴ omits.

³ K and B : ussolhi. Cf. M. i., 103; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B : tṭhiti.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittay paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambheti paccupatthambheti, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vīce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ saṃmappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā saṃmappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vīce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janet̥tīti . . . vāyamat̥tīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhat̥tīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhat̥tīti . . . padahat̥tīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayutta.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammossāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ d̥t̥thigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vīce' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammossāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

T̥hitiyā ti: yā t̥hiti so¹ asammoso; yo asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo; yo bhiyyobhāvo taṃ vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

Chandaṃ janet̥tīti: tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti ut̥thāpeti samut̥thāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janet̥tīti.

Vāyamat̥tīti: tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ samannāgato, tena vuccati vāyamati.

Viriyaṃ ārabhat̥tīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S^d: yā asammossā; ya (sic) asammoso so bhiyyobhāvo . . . yaṃ vepullaṃ sā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S^d gives full text.

āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhātīti.

Cittay paggaṇhatīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manovinnānapadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti; tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhanay upasampajja viharati dukkhapātīpadaṃ dandhābhinnāya, yo tasmiṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tthitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: obhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitay.

mudhammā ; anupādiṇṇa - anupādāniyā ; asaṅkiliṭṭha - asaṅkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekha. Appamāṇā ; appamāṇārammaṇā ; paṇitā ; sammattaniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattābbā maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattābbā uppādinno ti. Siyā atītā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattābbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhātā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhātābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattābbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattābbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattābbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattābbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No sayyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaranā . . . no parāṇāsā . . . Sārammaṇā. No cittā ; cetāsikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasaṅsaṭṭhā ; cittasamutṭhānā ; cittasahabhūno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaṅsaṭṭhasamutṭhānā ; cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhūno ; cittasaṅsaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā ; anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātābbā, na bhāvanāya pahātābbā ; na dassanena pahātābbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappītikā, siyā appītikā ; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā ; siyā sukhāsahagatā, siyā na sukhāsahagatā ; siyā upekhāsahagatā, siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kamāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAJ.

SAMMAPPADHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO AṬṬHAMO.²¹ K : nupādānā.² K. omits aṭṭhamo. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTĀRO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasajjhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi - padhānasajjhārasamannāgataṃ¹ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasajjhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-sajjhārasamannāgataṃ² iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sajjhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittaassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppadāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asamosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasajjhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasajjhārā, tad-ekajjhāya abhisayyūhitvā abhisajjhāpitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-sajjhāro tveva⁴ sajjhayaṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has *vīriya° always*.

² B. has *vīmaṃsā always*.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ¹thiti saṇṭhiti avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ¹ sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhiti³ asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ⁴ sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā⁵ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho sāññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti⁶ te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Viriyaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati samādhiṃ labhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁷ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ ⁸thitiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saykhārā tad-ekajjhāya abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ Sd has . . . pe . . . from saṇṭhiti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B: ussolhi. Cf. p. 211.

³ B: thiti.

⁴ Sd has . . . pe . . . from cārambho.

⁵ Sd: phassanā always. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ Sd: opādam bhāvetīti. ⁷ K. and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusāṇā sacchikiriyaṃ upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatīyaṃ karitvā labhati samādhiyaṃ labhati cittassa ekaggaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati citta-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyanaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca citta-samādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro² tveva³ saykhyāyaṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññānapadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa t̥hiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^d: 'khārā.

³ S^d tve only.

dhānasajjhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhī-padhānasajjhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesaj dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ vedanākkhandho sañ-ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhānasajjhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Vīmaṃsaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatīṃ karitvā labhati samā-dhiṃ labhati cittassa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhī. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ tīthiyā asammōsāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasajjhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca vīmaṃsā-samādhī ime ca padhānasajjhārā, tad-ekajjhāya abhisajjyūhitvā abhisajjhipitvā vīmaṃsā-samādhīpadhānasajjhāro tveva saṅkhyāya gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ vīmaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vīmaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittassa tīthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī: ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasajjhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasajjhāro.

Iti imāya ca vīmaṃsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasajjhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṃsā-samādhī-padhānasajjhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesaj dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tatthābhūtaṣa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṂ.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsū-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūtaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalā dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayamo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusāṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṃ*.

Iddhipāḍo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipāḍaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāḍaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhī-padhānasañkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipāḍaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ dīṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ
 dandābhinnāṇ, tasmīṇ samaye viriya-samādhī-padhāna-
 saṇkhārasamannāgataṇ iddhipāḍaṇ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṇ viriyaṇ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: idaṇ
 vuccati viriyaṇ.

Tattha katamo samādhī?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭṭhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samā-
 dhisambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
 vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasañkhāro?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṇḡo maggaṇḡaṇ maggapariyāpannaṇ: ayaṇ
 vuccati padhānasañkhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
 padhānasañkhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhī-padhānasañkhārasamannāgato
 ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
 phusaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipāḍo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa phasso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipāḍaṇ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāḍaṇ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhī-padhānasañkhāra-
 samannāgataṇ iddhipāḍaṇ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ So S^c, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhiḡatānaṃ paḡānāya paṭṭha-māya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkharasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-dhisambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhāna-saṃkharo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhāna-saṃkharo.

Iti iminā ca cittena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhāna-saṃkharena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta - samādhi - padhāna-saṃkharasamannā-gato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho paṭṭi sampatti phu-saṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḡho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti: te dhamme āsevaṭi bhāveti bahulikaṛoti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkharasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhiḡatānaṃ paḡānāya paṭṭha-māya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāṃ, tasmiṃ samaye vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhāna-saṃkharasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vimaṃsā?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimaṃsā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhī.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā cā vīmaṇṣāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vīmaṇṣā-samādhī-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti; yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇa sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā: chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cit-tiddhipādo vīmaṇṣiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandabhīṇṇaṃ, yo tasmiṃ samaye chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandabhīṇṇaṃ, yo tasmiṃ samaye cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ S^d appends Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ here as well as below.

niyyānikāy apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḥānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ manoviññānadhātu: ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo vimaṃsiddhipādo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāy apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḥānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati vimaṃsiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vimaṃsiddhipādasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṆ.¹

Cattaro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasāṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vimaṃsā-samādhi-padhānasāṃkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyakatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, Vipākadhammadhammā; anupādāṇa-anupādāniyā; asaṃkiliṭṭha-asāṃkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Apacayagāmino; sekha. Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; pañitā. Sammattaniyutā. Na maggārammaṇā, maggaḥetukā, na maggādhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādino ti. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K: obhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitay.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimaṇsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetū sahetukā. Vimaṇsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appaṭighā ; arūpā ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaranā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsā . . . pe . . . sarammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no citta ; cittiddhipādo cittaṃ ;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasikā ; cittiddhipādo acetasiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittaśampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaena
śampayutto ti pi cittaena vip̄payutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasāṃsatthā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaena saṃ-
sattho ti pi cittaena viśaṃsattho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamutthānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamutthāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivatti ; tayo iddhipādā cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasāṃsatthā-samutthāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasāṃsatthā-samutthāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasāṃsatthā-samutthāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasāṃsatthā-samutthānānuparivatti.

Tayo iddhipādā bahirā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhattiko ;⁴ no
upādā ;⁶ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁷ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S^d hetu *always*.

² S^d omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S^a : °sahabhu.

⁶ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

⁷ S^d : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappītikā siyā appītikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā, siyā upekhāsahagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānikā; niyatā; anuttarā; arañā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have niṭṭhito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHAṆḂAVIBHAṆḂO.

SATTA bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena satinepakkena samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabhāsitaṃ pi saritā anusaritā. Ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivimaṇsaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivimaṇsaṃ āpajjato āraddhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.³

Āraddhaviṇiassa uppajjati pīti nirāmisā. Ayaṃ vuccati pītisambojjhaṅgo.

Pitimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyassa sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukey ajjhupekkhitā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² S^d: pavicarato. B: pavicinato pavicarato.

³ B: viriya° *always*.

⁴ S^d: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisambojjhaṅgaṃ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, atthi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ. Yadā pi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāraṃ pīti, atthi avitakka-avicāraṃ pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāraṃ-pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāraṃ pīti, tadā pi pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Atthi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu upekhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā. Yadā pi ajjhataṇṇaṃ dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekhā, tadā pi upekhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . pīṭisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanisitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṆ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe³ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo pīṭisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā pīṭi pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vittī odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa pīṭisambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati pīṭisambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S^d and B give full text.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṇ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṇ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhārakkhandhassa viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhanā paṭippassambhanā paṭippassambhitattā¹ passaddhisambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā cittaṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittaṣa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattali bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā : satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhinnāṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavica yasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhinnāṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhanā ajjupekkhanā majjhattatā cittaṣa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

¹ S^d : paṭippassambhitattāṃ.

² S^d omits.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaṅgā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahanāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye satta bojjhaṅgā honti: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyaṇṇaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo?

Yā upekhā upekhanā² ajjupekkhanā majjhataṭṭhā cittaṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaṅgā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaṅgehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahanāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇaṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmiṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyaṇṇaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhaṅgas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekhāsambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paḥānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhabhūtiṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ
 vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasa-
 mpañja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhūtiṃ suññataṃ¹;
 yā tasmīṃ samaye upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā maj-
 jhattatā cittassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgo: ayaṃ vuccati upe-
 khāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgā pītisambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekhāsamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siyaṃ kusalā siyaṃ avyākata. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhaṅgā siyaṃ sukhāya vedanā-
 ya sampayuttā siyaṃ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siyaṃ vipākā siyaṃ vipakadhammadhammā;
 anupādinna-anupādanīyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siyaṃ
 savitakka-savicāra siyaṃ avitakka-vicāramattā siyaṃ avitakka-
 avicāra. Pītisambojjhaṅgo pītisahagato, sukkasahagato,
 na upekhā sahagatā; cha bojjhaṅgā siyaṃ pītisahagatā siyaṃ
 sukkasahagatā siyaṃ upekhāsahagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātabbāhetukā. Siyaṃ apacayaḡāmino siyaṃ neva ācaya-
 ḡāmino na apacayaḡāmino. Siyaṃ sekhā siyaṃ asekhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇitā. Siyaṃ sammat-

¹ Sd omits. ² K: bhājanīyaṃ. Sd adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-hetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā magga-hetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinno. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu; cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca; cha bojjhaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha bojjhaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicaya-bojjhaṅgo na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi. Sappacayā; saykhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaraṇā . . . no parāmāsā . . . sūrammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittisaṃsaṭṭhā; cittasamuttāhā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāhā; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāhā-sahabhuno; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttāhānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādinā. No upādānā. . . .⁴ No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo appitiko; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo na pītisahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pītisambojjhaṅgo sukhāsahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā

¹ Sd: hetu *always*.

² B. *has* . . . pe . . . *throughout*. K and S^d *have no breaks*.

³ K and S^d: nupādā. ⁴ K *omits* No. ⁵ S^d: kilesikā.

siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Pītisamboj-
jhaṅgo na upekhāsahagato; cha bojjhaṅgā siyā upekhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā¹ siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyānikā.

² K. omits niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d and B. omit samatto. K. and B omit dasamo.

XI.

MAGGAVIBHAṆGO.

ARIYO atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ: sammādiṭṭhi
sammāsajjappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditthi?

Dukkhe nāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye nāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe
nāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadaya nāṇaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati sammāditthi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Nekkhammasaṅkappo, avyāpādasāṅkappo, avihiṃsā-
saṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

'Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇī, piṣuṇāya vācāya veramaṇī,
pharusāya vācāya veramaṇī, samphappalāpā veramaṇī:
ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākamanto ?

Pāṇātipātā¹ veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājivaṃ pahāya sammā-ājivena
jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃaṃ viriyaṃ² ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padabhiṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padabhiṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d: pānātipātā.

² B: *vīriyaṃ always.*

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca¹ akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ajjhantaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā āeikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassaṇaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhā-sati-pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammāditṭhi sammāsāyakkappo sammāvācā sammākamanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammāditṭhiyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-pariṇāmiyaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāsāyakkappaṃ bhāveti, sammāvācāyaṃ bhāveti, sammākamantaṃ bhāveti, sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti, sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti, sammāsatiyaṃ bhāveti, sammāsamādhiyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossagga-pariṇāmiyaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo atthaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiyaṃ³ ditṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā patiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulæ.

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṃ.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājīvo.

pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandābhiniṇṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vaciḍḍuccaritehi āraṭi viratī paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi āraṭi viratī paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Yā micchā-ājivā āraṭi viratī paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā - anatikkamo setughāto sammā - ājivo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsaṭi?

Yā saṭi anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsaṭi satisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī samādhī-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhī.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhī.

¹ Dh. S. § 292 foll.

Tattha katamo pañcagiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhūveti niyyānikaṃ apacagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisam-bojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittassa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcagiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcagikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcagiko maggo: sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhūveti niyyānikaṃ apacagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṇānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāditṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃsa tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi, samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo, maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsamādhinaṃ sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . sammā-ājīvo . . . sammāvayāmo . . . sammāsati . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃsa tṭhiti . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvayāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye pañcangiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcangiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcangikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhanāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicāyo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṃkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhanāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaya vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upa-sampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiniṇṇaṃ suññataṃ; yā tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ saṃthi¹ saṃthi¹ avatṭhiti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṭamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Avasesā dhammā sammāsama-dhinā sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṂ.²

Ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Atthannaṃ maggaṅgaṇaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggaṅgā siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā. Anupādinnā; anupādāniyā; asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggaṅgā siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato, sukha-sahagato, na upekhāsahagato; satta maggaṅgā siya pītisahagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya apacayaḡamino siya neva ācayaḡamino na apacaya-ḡamino. Siya sekhā siya asekhā. Appamāṇā; appa-māṇarammaṇā. Paṇitā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Na maggaḡarammaṇā; siya maggaḡhetukā siya maggaḡdhipatino siya na vattabbā maggaḡhetukā ti pi maggaḡdhipatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādinō. Siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitā-rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-rammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-tighā.

¹ S^d contracts formula.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu; satta maggaṅgā na hetū¹; sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Satta maggaṅgā na hetū sahetukā; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti pi, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaranā . . . no parāmasā . . . sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṃsaṭṭhā; cittaḥasamuttānā; cittasahabhuno; cittaṇuparivattino; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānā; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhuno; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuttānāṇuparivattino.

Bāhirā; no upādā,² anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo sappitiko; satta maggaṅgā siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāsahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekkhāsahagato; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² K: nupādā. S^d: nopādā.

³ K and S^d: nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

MAGGAVIBHAṄGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
niṭṭhito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆGO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto viharati ācāragocarasaṃpanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvi samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogam anuyutto,¹ sātaccaṃ nepakkaṃ bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri² hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakāri² hoti, saṃghātipattacīvaradhārane sampajānakāri³ hoti, asite⁴ pite khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri³ hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri³ hoti, gate tṛite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakāri² hoti. So vivittaṃ senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇiṃ rukkhamūlaṃ pabbataṃ kandaṃ⁵ giriguhaṃ susānaṃ vanapatthaṃ⁶ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuñjaṃ appasaddaṃ appanigghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manussarāhaseyyakaṃ patisaṃlānaśārūpaṃ.⁷ So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ujuṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāya⁸ parimukhaṃ satiṃ upatṭhapetvā. So abhiññaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijñhena cetasā viharati, abhiññaṃ cittaṃ parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāya avyāpānacitto viharati, sabbapaṇa-bhūtahitānukampī⁹ vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodheti; thinamiddhaṃ¹⁰ pahāya vigatathīnamiddho viharati, āloka-saññi sato sampajāno thinamiddhā cittaṃ parisodheti; uddhaccakukkuccaṃ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhataṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto. ² S^d: °kāri.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asite.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapattaṃ.⁷ S^d and B: °sārūpaṃ.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṃ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchaya pahāya tinṇavicikiccheco viharati, akathaṃkathā kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ¹ parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvarane pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbalikarane,² vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiyaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti³ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ adukkhamasukhaṃ⁵ upekhāsatipārisuddhiṃ⁶ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasamūhānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaṃūhānaṃ atthaṃgamā⁴ nānattasaṃūhānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññānañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saṃñā-nāsaṃñāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTIKĀ NĪTTHITĀ.⁷

Idhāti: imissā dīṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vināye imasmiṃ dhammavināye imasmiṃ pāvacane imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vuccati idhāti.

Bhikkhūti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paṭiññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatīti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapatadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnattā pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhikkhu,

¹ S^d: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S^d: citta-parisodheti.

² S^d: dubbali°.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁶ S^d: parisuddhiṃ.

³ S^d: sukhaṃ viharī ti.

⁵ S^d: adukkaṃ asukkaṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit nīṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho nāsekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maṇḍo bhikkhu, sāro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena ñatticatutthena kammaṇa akuppena thānārahena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṇ ti: sīlaṃ paṭiṭṭhā ādi caranaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamukhaṃ¹ kusalanāṃ dhammanāṃ samāpattiya.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: iminā pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvayasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatī ti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ācāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi dussīlyaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco veḷudānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinūdānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā pāribhatatāya⁶ vā jaṃghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutthena micchā-ājivena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi sīlasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na veḷudānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinūdānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na pāribhatatāya⁶ na jaṃghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapatikutthena micchā-ājivena jīvitāṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *always*.

³ S^d: veḷḷudānena.

⁴ S^d and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^d: muggasuppatāya; B: muggasuppatāya.

⁶ S^d: pāribhatatāya.

⁷ S^d: jaṃghapesaniyena.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārīgocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgāragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamaḥamattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anattakāmāni abhitaḥkāmāni aphaṣukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha katamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārīgocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgāragocaro asaṃsaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamaḥamattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvappajjotāni isivātaparivātāni¹² attakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ upāsakānaṃ upāsikānaṃ, tathārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpāsati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocara-sampanno ti.

Aṇumattesu¹³ vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī ti: tattha katame aṇumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni saṃyamakaraṇīyāni saṃvarakaraṇīyāni cittuppāḍakaraṇīyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti aṇumattā vajjā. Iti imesu aṇumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayaḍassāvī ca ādinavaḍassāvī¹⁴ ca nissaraṇaḍassāvī ca, tena vuccati aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya° and vidhava°.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumārī°.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni°.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihi.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā°.

⁷ S^d: vidhava° here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumārīya° here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj°.

¹² S^d: isivātapati°. B: isivātapati°. Cf. J. iii. 142; Sad. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I, 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu° always.

¹⁴ B: ādinava°.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tattha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhū-
nīnaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upā-
sikānaṃ upāsikāsikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti
imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesāṃ
nissesāṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya
sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyesu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyesu
guttadvārata, atthi indriyesu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ
asañvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati,
na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . . kāyena
phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya
nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ
enaṃ manindriyaṃ asañvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādo-
manassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa
saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manin-
driye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ indri-
yānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati
indriyesu aguttadvārata.

Tattha katamā indriyesu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ disvā na nimittaggāhī
hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhun-
driyaṃ asañvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭi-
pajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ
āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sayitvā . . .
kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ
viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvā-
dhikaraṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asañvutaṃ viharantaṃ
abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssa-
veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ,
manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imesaṃ channaṃ in-
driyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B: omits this indriyesu.

² S^a omits.

³ S^a: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^a.

indriyesu guttadvārata. Imāya indriyesu guttadvārātāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññutā, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭisaṅkhā ayoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti davāya maṇāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantuṭṭhitā amattaññutā appaṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane amattaññutā.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññutā?

Idh' ekacco paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yatrā ca me bhavissati anavajjūtā ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santuṭṭhitā mattaññutā paṭisaṅkhā bhojane: ayaṃ vuccati bhojane mattaññutā. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṇḍamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjimaṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sihaseyyaṃ kappeti pādena pādaṃ accādhāya sato sam-pajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasikaritvā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccutthāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraniyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattaṃ jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.³

Sātaccan ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe⁴ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

Nepakkan ti: yā paññā pajānanā . . pe⁵ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṃsup°.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo: ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā. Iti ime¹ bodhipakkhike dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahu-likaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikanāy dhammānāy² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri³ hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri hoti, sammiñjite pasārite sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite sampajānakāri hoti, uccārapassāvakamme sampajānakāri hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave sampajānakāri hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakāri hoti asite pite⁴ khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassāvakamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tunhībhave.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ paṭissati sati saraṇatā dhāraṇatā apilāpanatā asammusanatā⁷ sati satindriyaṇ satibalaṇ sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṇ sampajāññaṇ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā pañḍiccaṇ kosallaṇ nepuññaṇ vebbhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariñāyikā vipassanā sampajāññaṇ patodo paññā paññindriyaṇ paññābalaṇ paññāsatthaṇ paññāpasādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññā-pajjoto paññā-ratanāṇ amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati sampajāññaṇ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato. Evaṇ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno paṭikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammiñjeti, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B: Iti te. K. omits iti ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānaṇ dhammānaṇ.

³ So S^d also, but thrice ³kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d: asīte always. B: pite.

⁵ K: caṇkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B: asaṇmussanatā.

⁸ So also K.

sampajānakārī hoti asite pīte khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakārī hoti uccārapassāvakkamme, sato sampajānakārī hoti gate tīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhibhāve ti.¹

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay² gahatṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṇ vivittan. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay² gahatṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṇ vivittan.

Senāsanān ti: mañco pi senāsanay, piṭham³ pi senāsanay, bhisi pi senāsanay, bimbohanam⁴ pi senāsanay, vihāro pi senāsanay, addhayogo pi senāsanay, pāsādo pi senāsanay, aṭṭo pi senāsanay, mālo⁵ pi senāsanay, lenam⁶ pi senāsanay, guhā pi senāsanay, rukkhāmūlam pi⁷ senāsanay, veḷugumbo pi senāsanay, yattha vā pana bhikkhū paṭikkamanti sabbam etay senāsanay.

Bhajatīti: imaṇ vivittan senāsanay bhajati sam-bhajati sevati nisevati saṇsevati, tena vuccati bhajatīti.⁸

Araññān ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhilā⁹ sabbam etay araṇṇay.

Rukkhāmūlan ti: rukkhāmūlay yeva rukkhāmūlay. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandarā. Giriguḥā yeva giriguḥā. Susānay yeva susānay. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñjo¹⁰ yeva palālapuñjo.

Vanapatthan¹¹ ti: durānam¹² etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti vanasaṇḍānam etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti bhiṇṣanākanam¹³ etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti salomahāyśānam etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti pariyantānam etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti na manussupacārānam etay senāsanānay adhivacanay. Vanapatthan ti durabhisambhavānam etay senāsanānay adhivacanay.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay gahatṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṇ appasadday. Dūre ce pi senāsanay hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇay gahatṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taṇ appasadday.

Appanigghosan ti: yad eva taṇ appasadday tad eva taṇ appanigghosan, yad eva taṇ appanigghosan

¹ K. and B. omit ti. B. adds sampajānakārī hoti.

² K: anākiṇṇay.

³ K and B: piṭham.

⁴ K: bimbohanay. B: bibbohanay.

⁵ B: mālo.

⁶ K: lenay. B: lenay.

⁷ K and B: °mūlay.

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittan senāsanay bhajatīti.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

¹⁰ S^d: °puñjay.

¹¹ B: vanapatthan always.

¹² S^d: durānam.

¹³ B: bhisana°.

tad eva taṇ vijanavātaṇ, yaḍ eva taṇ vijanavātaṇ tad eva taṇ manussarūhaseyyakaṇ, yaḍ eva taṇ manussarūhaseyyakaṇ tad eva taṇ paṭisaḷlānasārūpaṇ.¹

Araññagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgārāgato vā ti: araññagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgārāgato vā.

Nisidati pallaṇkaṇ ābhujitvā ti: nisinno hoti pallaṇkaṇ ābhujtvā.

Ujjuṇ kāyaṇ paṇidhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito paṇihito.

Parimukhaṇ satiṇ upaṭṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṇ vuccati sati. Ayaṇ sati upaṭṭhitā hoti supaṭṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā, tena vuccati parimukhaṇ satiṇ upaṭṭhapetvā ti.

Abhijjhāṇ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṇ vuccati loko.

Ayaṇ abhijjhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vūpasanta atthaygatā abbatṭṭhaygatā appitā vyappitā sē itā visositā vyanṭikata,² tena vuccati abhijjhāṇ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhijjhena cetasa ti: tattha katamā cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasay . . . pe³ . . . tajaṇ manovinnāpādhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ. Idaṇ cittaṇ vigatābhijjhāṇ hoti, tena vuccati vigatābhijjhena cetasa ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Abhijjhāya cittaṇ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṇ cittaṇ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānasay . . . pe³ . . . tajaṇ manovinnāpādhātu: idaṇ vuccati cittaṇ.

Idaṇ cittaṇ imāya abhijjhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati abhijjhāya cittaṇ parisodhetīti.

¹ S^d and B: °sārappaṇ.

² S^d: vyanṭikata always.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaassa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaassa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dussanā dussitattaṃ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santā honti³ samitā vipasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

A vyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaassa āghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhaṃ⁴ pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā salliyānā linaṃ liyanā liyyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyanā thiyitattaṃ cittaassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

¹ K: dūsanā dūsitattaṃ.

³ S^d: hoti.

² S^d and B omit.

⁴ B: thīna° always.

Yā kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā onāho pariyañho antosamorodho middhaṃ soppaṃ pacalāyika¹ soppaṃ² supanā supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca thīnaṃ idaṃ ca middhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati thīnamiddhaṃ pahāyāti.

Vigatathīnamiddho ti: tassa thīnamiddhassa cattatā vantatā muttatā pahinattā paṭinissatṭhattā pahīnapaṭinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati vigatathīnamiddho ti.

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti. Alokasaññī ti: tattha katamā saññā?

Yā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saññā. Ayaṃ saññā ālokā hoti vivaṭa parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati ālokasaññī ti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Thīnamiddhā parisodhetīti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thīyitattaṃ cittaassa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhaṃ?

Yā kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati middhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaya . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imambhā thīnamiddhā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati thīnamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Uddhacca kukkucayaṃ pahāyāti: atthi ud-dhaccaṃ, atthi kukkucayaṃ.

¹ Sd: pacalāyikaṃ.

² Sd: suppaṃ. B: suppaṃ both times; suppanā suppitattaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattāṃ cittaṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuccaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vajjasaññitā vajje avajjasaññitā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ kukkuccaṃ kukkuccāyaṇā kukkuccāyitattaṃ cetaso vippa-tisāro manovilekho: idaṃ vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkuccaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbatthāṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati uddhac-cakukkuccaṃ¹ pahāyāti.

A nuddhato ti: tassa uddhaccakukkuccassa cattattā vantattā muttattā pahinattā paṇinissatṭhattā pahīna-paṇinissatṭhattā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ajjhattaṃ ti: yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ.

Vūpasanta citto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ santaṃ hoti samitaṃ vūpasantaṃ, tena vuccati ajjhattaṃ vūpasanta citto ti.

Uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti-ti: atthi uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattāṃ cittaṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kukkuccaṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekho: idaṃ vuccati kukkuccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā uddhaccakukkuccā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuccā cittaṃ parisodheti.

Vicikicchāṃ pahāyāti: tattha katamā vici-kicchā?

Yā kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyaṇā kaṃkhāyitattaṃ vimati vici-kicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho saṃsayo anekaṃsagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparivogāhanaṃ thambhitattaṃ cittaṣa manovilekho: ayaṃ vuccati vivikicchā. Ayaṃ

¹ Sd: kukkuccam.

² Sd gives full text.

vicikicchā santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhathāṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭīkatā, tena vuccati vicikicchāṃ pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇa vicikicchho ti: imaṃ vicikicchāṃ tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāraṇupatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavicikicchho ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Akathāṃkathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaṃkhati na vicikicchati akathāṃkathī hoti nikkathāṃkatho vigatakaṭṭhāṃkatho,² tena vuccati akathāṃkathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyaṇā kaṃkhāyitattaṃ . . . pe . . . thambhitattaṃ cittaṃ manovilekho: ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imaṃ vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbhathāṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanṭīkatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvaraṇe pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilese ti: ime pañca nīvaraṇā cittaṃ upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbalīkaṇe ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaraṇehi anuppannā ceva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbalīkaṇe ti.

Vivice' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi ti: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saykappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saykapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thīnamiddhaṃ uddhaccakukkecaṃ vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathāṃkathī vikathāṃkatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi.

Savitakkaṃ savicāraṇaṃ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro. vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati savitakkaṃ savicāraṇaṃ ti.

Vivekajānaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā: te imāhi viveke jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajānaṃ ti.

Pītisukhaṇaṃ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṅkappaṃ sātāṃ cetasaṅkappaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṅkappaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṅkappaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahagataṃ hoti saha-jātaṃ saṅsatṭhaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṇaṃ ti.

Paṭhamānaṃ ti: gāṇanānupubbata¹ paṭhamayaṃ. Idaṃ paṭhamayaṃ samāpajjati paṭhamayaṃ.

Jhānaṇaṃ ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇa² sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vitakka-vicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: °pubbato.

² S^d: phassaṇā always.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattaṇṇi: yaṃ ajjhataṇṇaṃ paccattaṇṇaṃ.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappaṇā abhippasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittassa thiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Avitakkaṃ avicāraṇaṇ ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati avitakkaṃ avicāraṇaṇ ti.

Samādhijaṇ ti: sampasādo pītisukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā:¹ te imamhi samādhimhi jātā honti saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati samādhijaṇ ti.

Pītisukhaṇ ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasaṃkāyaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imaya pītiyā sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡitaṃ saṃsatthaṃ sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhaṇ ti.

Dutiyaṇ ti: gāṇānupubbatā² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ samāpajjātīti dutiyaṃ.

Jhānaṇ ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ S^d omits cittassa ekaggatā.

² K: °pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pītiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti. Ayaṃ pīti santā hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati pītiyā ca virāgā ti.

Upekkhako ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Imāya upekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati upekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampajāno ti.

Sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphasajaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaajā sātaṃ sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idaṃ sukhaṃ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvaka ca. Te imaṃ ācikkhanti desenti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vibhajjanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāsentī, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Upekkhako satimā sukha vihārī ti. Tattha katama upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhataṭṭā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

¹ S^d and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti imāya ca upekhāya imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sukkena samannāgato iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti.

Tatīyaṃ ti: gāṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṃ. Idaṃ tatīyaṃ samāpajjātīti tatīyaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekhā sati sampajaññaṃ sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo tatīyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhaṃ, atthi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhaṃ idaṃ ca dukkhaṃ santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṃgatā abbatthaṃgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassa domanassānaṃ atthaṃgamā ti: atthi somanassaṃ, atthi domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassaṃ idaṃ ca domanassaṃ pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: °pubbato

santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā; tena vuccati pubbe 'va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sāttaṃ nāsattaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccati adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti: tattha katamā upekhā?

Yā upekhā upekhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā citassa: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekhāya vivaṭṭa hoti parisuddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccati upekhāsatipārisuddhin ti.

Catutthān ti: gaṇanānupubbatā¹ catutthāṇ. Idaya catutthāṇ samāpajjātīti catutthāṇ.

Jhānaṇ ti: upekhā sati cittaṃ ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo catutthassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusaṇa sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasāññāyo?

Yā² rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihārissa³ vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattam: imā vuccanti rūpasāññāyo. Imā rūpasāññāyo atikkanto hoti vitikkanto⁴ samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?⁵

Rūpasāññā saddasaññā gandhasāññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabhasāññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā vūpasantā atthaṅgatā abbhathāṅgatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?⁶

Yā² asamāpannassa manodhātu samaggissa vā mano-

¹ K: °pubbato.

³ S^d: dīṭṭhadhamme, &c.

S^d and B.: °saññā.

² S^d and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto *always*.

⁶ S^d and B.: °saññā.

viññānadhātu samaggissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
taṃ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṃ amana-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yō ākāso ākāsatatṭhaṃ aghaṃ aghagataṃ vivaro vivara-
gataṃ asamphutṭhaṃ catūhi mahābhūtehi: ayaṃ vuccati
ākāso. Tasmiṃ ākāse cittaṃ ṭhapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaṃ
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hāriṣṣa¹ vā cittaacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammā ti: imaṃ² ākāsañāṇcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vīṭikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāsañā-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti: taṃ yeva ākāsaṃ viñ-
ñānena phutṭhaṃ manasikaroti anantaṃ pharati, tena
vuccati anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti.

Viññānañāṇcāyatanaṃ ti: viññānañāṇcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavi-
hāriṣṣa vā cittaacetāsikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññānañāṇcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañāṇcāyatanaṃ samatik-
kammāti: imaṃ viññānañāṇcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vīṭikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañā-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taṃ yeva viññānaṃ abhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa
vā cittaacetāsikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaya samatikkamā ti; imaṇ ākiñcaññāyatanaya atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaya samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti: taṇ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanaya santato manasikaroti saṅkhārāvasesasamāpattiṇ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññī-nāsaññī ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanan ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaya samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā ditthadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṇ.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaya jhānaṇ, duttiaya jhānaṇ, tatiaya jhānaṇ, catutthaya jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaya paṭhamaya jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇayaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye pañcaṅgikayaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Iday vuccati paṭhamaya jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamaya duttiaya jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇayaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇayaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye tivaṅgikayaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: pīti sukhaṇ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Iday vuccati duttiaya jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

² K: Note. Imassa niddesassa uddeso matikāyaṇ na nissati, tasmā ayaṇ vā niddeso anireko siyā, so vā uddeso ūno.

Tattha katamaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . pe . . . paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, avitakkaṇ vicāramattaṇ vivekaṇ pītisukhaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye caturāṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye tivaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: pīti sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: sukhaṇ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṇ

bhāveti, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ, duttiyāṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyāṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye tivaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati duttiyāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati tatiyāṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandābhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaṃ jhānaṃ hoti : upekhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭ-

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.

amāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye pañcaggaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : vitakko pīti sukhaṇa cittaṇa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati pathamaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa dīṭṭhigatānaṇa pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, avitakkaṇa vicāramattaṇa vivekaṇa pītisukhaṇa dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye caturaggaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaṇa cittaṇa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa dīṭṭhigatānaṇa pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vitakka-vicāraṇaṇa vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye tiṇaggaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : pīti sukhaṇa cittaṇa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa dīṭṭhigatānaṇa pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya virāga . . . pe . . . catutthaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye dūvaggaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : sukhaṇa cittaṇa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati catutthaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye lokuttaraṇa jhānaṇa bhāveti niyyānikaṇa apacayagāmiṇa dīṭṭhigatānaṇa pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, sukhaṇa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇa dandhābhiññaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye dūvaggaṇa jhānaṇa hoti : upekhā cittaṇa ekaggatā. Idaṇa vuccati pañcamaṇa jhānaṇa. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamaṇa jhānaṇa, dutiyaṇa jhānaṇa, tatiyaṇa jhānaṇa, catutthaṇa jhānaṇa.

Tattha katamaṇa pathamaṇa jhānaṇa ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇa samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṇa bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṇaṇa, tasmīṇa samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakaṇa vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇa jhānaṇa upasampajja viharati pathavīkaṇaṇa ; tasmīṇa

samaye pañcagīkaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ¹ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasināṇ, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ vitakkavicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasināṇ; tasmīṇ samaye duvagīkaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṇ saññā-sahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṇ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṇ saññā-sahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṇ samaye duvagīkaṇ jhānaṇ hoti: upekhā cittaṣa ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati catutthaṇ jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṇ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṇ dandabhinnāṇ, tasmīṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākaṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā pañcamaṇ jhānaṇ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' evā lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vevicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ suññataṇ; tasmaṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaṇ ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaya jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti niyyānikaṇ apacayaṇāmiṇ diṭṭhigatānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakka-vicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ, tasmaṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṇ vitakka-vicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhinnāṇ suññataṇ; tasmaṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekkhā cittaṇ ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaya jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamaya jhānaṇ, dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ, tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ, catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paṭhamaya jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kamma-vipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vevicce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsaṇaṇ, tasmaṇ samaye pañcaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṇ cittaṇ ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati paṭhamaya jhānaṇ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṇ samaye rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vitakka-vicāraṇaṇ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaṇ . . . pe . . . pañcamaya jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsaṇaṇ, tasmaṇ samaye duvaṅgikaṇ jhānaṇ hoti : upekkhā cittaṇ ekaggatā. Idaṇ vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ (on next page).

pañcamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpāvacaraya jhānaya bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaya nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākaya dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraya, sabbaso ākiñcaññayatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññā-sa-hagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye duvaṃgikaṃ jhānaya hoti : upekhā cittaṃ ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYA.¹

Cattāri jhānāni:² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakko savicāraya vivekayaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati; vitakka-vicārayaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaya cetasa ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraya samādhayaṃ pīti sukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaya upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānaya upasampajja viharati; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaya atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekhā-satipārisuddhiṃ catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākātā.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ etth' uppannaṃ, sukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; catutthaya jhānaya etth' uppannaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siya upādinnupādāniya siya anupādinnupādāniya siya anupādinna-anupādāniya. Siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaya-kilesikā.

¹ K : °bhājanīyaṃ.

² S^d has instead : paṭhamaya jhānaya, &c. . . . catutthaya jhānaya. Then : Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tiṇi always.

⁴ B : jhānāni always after tiṇi; S^d sometimes only. K : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamaj jhānaṃ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāraṃ; tīpi jhānā avitakka-avicāra.

Dve jhānā,¹ etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tīpi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ thapetvā, upekkhasahagatāṃ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya ācāyagāmino siya apacāyagāmino siya neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Siya sekha siya asekhā siya neva sekha nasekhā.

Siya mahaggatā siya appamāṇā. Tīpi jhānā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siya appamāṇārammaṇā siya na vattabbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siya parittārammaṇaṃ siya mahaggatārammaṇā siya appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siya na vattabbā parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Siya majjhimā siya paṇitā.

Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā.

Tīpi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siya maggahetukā siya maggādhipatino siya na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siya maggārammaṇaṃ siya maggahetukaṃ siya maggādhipati siya na vattabbā maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggahetukaṃ ti pi maggādhipati ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādino. Siya atitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppannā. Tīpi jhānā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siya atitārammaṇaṃ siya anāgatārammaṇaṃ siya paccuppannārammaṇaṃ siya na vattabbā atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā. Tīpi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā: catutthaṃ jhānaṃ siya ajjhata-rammaṇaṃ siya bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siya ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṃ siya na vattabbā ajjhata-rammaṇaṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṃkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adds pi.

Siya lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavaṣampayuttā cāti pi āsavaṣampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yogā No nivarāṇā No parāmāsā Sārammaṇā.

No cittā. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaṃsaṭṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittaṇuparivattino ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānasahabhuno ; cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānuparivattino. Bahirā ; no upāda :¹ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamāya jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ vitakkaṇ thapetvā, savitakkaṇ ; tīpi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamāya jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ vicāraṇ thapetvā, savicāraṇ ; tīpi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ pīti thapetvā, sappitīkā. Dve jhānā appitīkā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ pītiṇ thapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tīpi jhānā, etth' uppannaṇ sukhaṇ thapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthaṇ jhānaṇ na sukhasahagataṇ. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ, etth' uppannaṇ upekkhaṇ thapetvā, upekkhasahagataṇ ; tīpi jhānā na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tīpi jhānā na arūpāvacarā,³ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ siyā arūpāvacaraṇ siyā na arūpāvacaraṇ. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇa ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā. ² K : nupādānā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVIBHAṄGO.

CATTASSO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; upekhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ upekhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharatī ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbay sabbathā¹ sabbay asesay nissesaṃ pariyādāya vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti.

Mettāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā mettā?

Yā sattesu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamaṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avāpajjho.¹

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ duggataṃ durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evaṃ eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā sattesu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

¹ Sd: sabbathā.

² B: abyāpajjo *always*.

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṡṡhaṃ saṃpaṡyuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasaṡ ti.

Ekaṃ diṣaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā diṣaṃ pacchimaṃ vā diṣaṃ uttaraṃ vā diṣaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā diṣaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā viḡisaṃ vā.

Phariṡvā ti: phariṡvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṡiṡi: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yaṡ' eva ekaṃ diṣaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ diṣaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ diṣaṃ tathā catutthaṃ diṣaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā viḡisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṡaṃ ḡokaṃ ti: sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā¹ sabbāṃ aṡesaṃ nissaṡaṃ pariṡādāya² vacanaṃ etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṡaṃ ḡokaṃ ti.

Karuṇāsaḡatena cetasaṡ ti: tattha kaṡamā karuṇā?

Yā sattaṡaṡ karuṇā karuṇāyaṡā karuṇāṡitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha kaṡamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya saḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātaṃ saṃsaṡṡhaṃ saṃpaṡyuttaṃ, tena vuccati karuṇāsaḡatena cetasaṡ ti.

Vipulenaṡi: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṡaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṡaṃ taṃ appamaṡaṃ. Yaṃ appamaṡaṃ so aṡero. Yo aṡero so avyāṡaḡḡho.

Phariṡvā ti: phariṡvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṡiṡi: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṡ ca bhikkhu muditāsaḡatena cetasaṡ ekaṃ diṣaṃ phariṡvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ maṡapaṃ diṡvā mudito aṡa, evaṡ eva³ sabbe satte muditāya pharati.

Tattha kaṡamā muditā?

Yā sattaṡaṡ muditā muditāyaṡā muditāṡitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

¹ So S^d. ² S^d: nissaṡaṡpariṡādāya. ³ S^d: evaṡ evaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adhaṃ vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṭṭi: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatṭi.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yaṭh' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adhaṃ tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokanaṃ ti: sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesāṃ nissesāṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanaṃ etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokanaṃ ti.

Muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti: tattha katamā muditā?

Yā sattesu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajaṃ mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡataṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpaṃyuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamāṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajḡho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharaṭṭi: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatṭi.

Kathaṇ ca bhikkhu upekhāsaḡatena cetasaṃ ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ neva manāpaṃ na amanāpaṃ disvā upekhako assa, evaṃ eva² sabbe satte upekhāya pharati.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

¹ S^d: asesā nissesapariyādāna vacanaṃ.

² S^d: evaṃ evaṃ.

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātāṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṇ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ pacchimaṃ vā disaṃ uttaraṃ vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ uddhaṃ vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catutthaṃ disaṃ tathā uddhaṃ tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti: sabbena sabbāṃ sabbathā sabbāṃ asesāṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇaṃ lokan ti.

Upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katamaṃ upekhā?

Yā sattesu upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṣaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekhāya sahaḡataṃ hoti sahaḡātāṃ saṃsaṭṭhaṃ saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati upekhāsaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭaṃ. Yaṃ mahaggaṭaṃ taṃ appamāṇaṃ. Yaṃ appamāṇaṃ so avero. Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.
Tattha katamā mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n 1.

² K: °bhājanīyaṇ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tatthā katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā, Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 251-62.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaṃ vicāramattaṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyanā karuṇāyittañ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye

¹ S^d, here includes the following paragraphs by adding: . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye
muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti :
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ
samaye upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo : mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacittā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmīṃ samaye mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti : ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ

¹ K : tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, &c. Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekhā upekhāyaṇā upekhāyitattaṃ upekhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekhā. Avasesā dhammā upekhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye metti mettāyanā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmiṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyanā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṃ.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekāya disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāya mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³ muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekāya disaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantaṃ lokāya upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaññena averena ayāpajjhena pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

¹ S^d gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S^d. B. and K. give full text.

Siyā kusalā siyā avyakatā.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; upekhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā; upekhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pītisahagatā² siyā sukhasahagatā na upekhāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti; upekhā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā ācayagāminiyo³ siyā neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo³ Neva sekha nāsekha.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhima. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi magga hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādiniyo.⁴ Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi⁵ paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhahiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetū. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetū sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññāṇo.

² S^d: siyā pītisahagatā sukhassa ca sahagatā, na upekhāsahagatā, siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti upekhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādino.

⁵ S^d omits.

āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nīvaraṇā . . . No parāmasā . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No citta. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittaṣaṣṭṭhā;
cittasamuttāhā; cittaśābhaḥhuno; cittaṇuparivattiniyo;¹
cittaṣaṣṭṭhā - samuttāhā; cittaṣaṣṭṭhā - samuttāhā-
śābhaḥhuno; cittaṣaṣṭṭhā-samuttāhāṇuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā.² Siyā upādāṇṇā siyā anupādāṇṇā.

No upādāṇṇā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappītikā siyā
appītikā; upekhā appītikā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
śāhagatā siyā na na pītiśāhagatā; upekhā na pītiśāhagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukhasāhagatā; upekhā na sukha-
śāhagatā. Upekhā upekhāśāhagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāśāhagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: °parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādāṇṇā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S^d omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAṆḤO.

PAÑCA sikkhāpadāni: pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pānātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṇ samaye pānātipatā āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akiriyaṇ akaraṇaṇ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḡhāto: idaṇ vuccatī pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyaṇ sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pānātipatā viramantassa yā tasmīṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceta-yitattaṇ: idaṇ vuccatī pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ, pānātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . .¹ paggāho avikkhepo: idaṇ vuccatī pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ.

(a*) Tattha² katamaṇ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhārena . . . pe³ . . . somanassasahagataṇ ñāṇavippayuttaṇ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S^d gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena . . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃ-
khārena, pānātipatā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye pānā-
tipatā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ
anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati pānā-
tipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena,
pānātipatā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañ-
cetana sañcetaṃyitattaṃ: idaṃ vuccati pānātipatā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekhāsahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena,
pānātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho
avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati pānātipatā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

. . . pe² . . .
kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . .

pe . . .
musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ? . . . pe . . .
(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ, surāmeraya-
majjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surā-
merayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āraṭi virati paṭivirati veramaṇi
akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setughāto:
idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe¹ . . . s.

² S⁴ gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to
(a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two
sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāpasāmpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāpasāmpayuttaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha¹ katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāpasāmpayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāpasāmpayuttaṃ, . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñāpasāmpayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velānatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃ itattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa. surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ S^d inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 285, down to upekhāsahagataṃ ñānavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhāreṇa, and then continues surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā as above.

danā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?
Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ

hīnaṃ . . . pe¹ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . pe . . .
pañītaṃ . . . pe . . .
chandādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
viriyādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
cittādhipeyyaṃ . . . pe . . .
vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṃ . . .

chandādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ
. . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . pañī-
taṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
pañītaṃ . . . vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
pānātipātā² āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇi akiriya³ aka-
raṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuc-
cati pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā
veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?
Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ, chandādhipeyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
dhipeyyaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ . . . vīmaṇsādhipe-
teyyaṃ . . . chandādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
. . . pañītaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
jimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
jimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ . . . vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
majjhimaṃ . . . pañītaṃ, pānātipātā viramantassa yā
tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ: idaṃ
vuccati pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṃ pānātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S^a here omits the following, ending as under paragraph
(c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5
replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhipeyyañ . . . viriyādhipeyyañ . . . cittādhipeyyañ . . . vīmaṃsādhipeyyañ . . . chandādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . viriyādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . cittādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . vīmaṃsādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamañ pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ . . . somanassasahagatañ ñānavipayuttañ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ . . . upekhāsahagatañ ñānavippayuttañ sasaykhārena hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhipeyyañ . . . viriyādhipeyyañ . . . cittādhipeyyañ . . .¹ chandādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . viriyādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, cittādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ, pāṇātipātā viramantassa yā tasmīñ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇī akiriya ākaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ.

(a) Tattha katamañ adinnādānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . musāvādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ . . . surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadañ ?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacarañ kusalañ cittañ uppannañ hoti somanassasahagatañ ñānasampayuttañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . . chandādhipeyyañ . . . viriyādhipeyyañ . . . cittādhipeyyañ . . . vīmaṃsādhipeyyañ . . . chandādhipeyyañ hīnañ . . . majjhimañ . . . pañitañ . . .

¹ All texts omit vīmaṃsādhipeyyañ (in conjunction with consciousness which is ñānavippayuttañ).

viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . .
vīmaṇsādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīṃ
samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā ārati virati paṭi-
virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
tikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
datthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
datthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena
. . . somanassasahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
sahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāna-
sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāna-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nānavippayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . chandh-
ādhipeyyaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ . . . cittādhipe-
teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
. . . paṇītaṃ . . . viriyādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
maṃ . . . paṇītaṃ . . . cittādhipeyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
jhimmaṃ . . . paṇītaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā vira-
mantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā
ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
rayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
vedanā . . . paggāho avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
majjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nānasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ
vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇi-
ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇ kusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ
hoti somanassasahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhāreṇa
. . . somanassasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ . . . somanas-
sasahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
sahagataṇ ñānasampayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāna-
sampayuttaṇ sasaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñāna-
vippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagataṇ ñānavippayuttaṇ sasaṅ-
khāreṇa, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇaṇ vā, yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabba; tasmīṇ samaye phasso
hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti² . . . pe
. . . arūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokut-
taraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti nīyyānikaṇ apacayaḡāmiṇ dīṭṭhiga-
tānaṇ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṇ pattiyaṇ, vivice' eva
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja
viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhabhīṇāṇ, tasmīṇ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā
sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṇ.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ,
surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṇ.
Pañcannaṇ sikkhāpadānaṇ⁵ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākatā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-
madhammā. Anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Asaṇkiliṭṭha - saṇki-
lesikā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā
siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena
bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-
jhānaṇ; sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma, &c.,
both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. "bhājanīyaṇ.

⁵ S^d: pañcasikkhāpadānaṇ.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆṬO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ Sd : tattha, and always.

² Sd : yamhā dhamma.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jarāmarañe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanīrodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Jātiyā ñāṇaṃ,¹ bhava ñāṇaṃ, upādāne ñāṇaṃ, tanhāya ñāṇaṃ, vedanāya ñāṇaṃ, phasse ñāṇaṃ, saḷāyatane ñāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇe ñāṇaṃ,¹ saṃkhāresu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṃkhārasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Saṃkhāranīrodhe ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Saṃkhāranīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā dhammapaṭisambhidā ?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthaṃ² udanaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakaṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ³ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhidā. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti : ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ti : ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

SUTTANTABHĀJANIYAṆ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ S^d inserts . . . pe . . .

² S^d : gāthā.

³ The 'Navagaṇaṃ Buddhavacaṇaṃ.' See Vin. III, 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and S^d : 'bhājanīyaṇ.

pan' ārabha, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ñāṇavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabha, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiñ samaye rūpūpapattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicē' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmiñ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesañ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesañ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S^d here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpupapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanāṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhiññaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaṃkhārena . . . upekkhasahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhasahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhasahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekkhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ . . . jivhaviññāṇaṃ uppaññaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhāsahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, sukhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṃ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S^d omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññādhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekhindriyaṇ hoti ye vā . . . arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . ñānesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṇ maggaṇ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhāṇaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṇ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ jhāṇaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṇ; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṇ dhammāṇaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena

ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajo-takānīti ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.¹

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññā-yatanasaññāsahagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhiññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.²

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ saddārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rasārammaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti dukkhasahagataṃ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittaassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ manodhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabba, tasmiṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittaassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmiṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipakā upekhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, sañña hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekhā hoti, cittaṇ ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṇ hoti, samādhindriyaṇ hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jīvitindriyaṇ hoti ye va pana tasmiṇ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttīyā tesāṇ dhammānaṇ paññāti hoti; tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajo-takāniti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṇ samaye manoviññānadhātu uppannā hoti kiriya neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasaṅkhārena . . . rūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti² kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . dutiyaṇ . . . tatiyaṇ . . . catutthaṇ . . . paṭhamaṇ . . . paṭicamaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinaṇ . . . arūpāvacaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti kiriyaṇ neva kusalaṇ nākusalaṇ na ca kammavipākaṇ dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṇ, sabbaso ākiṇ-caññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṇ jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati; tasmiṇ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

tiyā tesañ dhammānaṇ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñānaṇ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñānena tāni ñānāni jānāti: imāni ñānāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñānesu ñānaṇ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu ñāna-sampayuttesu cittuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu ñānasampayuttesu cittuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu uppajjati.

ABHIDHAMMA BHĀJANIYAṆ.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Catunnaṇ paṭisambhidānaṇ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākātā.

Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; atthapaṭisambhidā siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādinupādāniyā; atthapaṭisambhidā siya anupādinupādāniyā siya anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā;³ atthapaṭisambhidā siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisambhidā siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicārā. Siya pītisahagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siya ācayagāminiyo⁴ siya neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo; atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S^d: kāmāvacaraṇ kusalato.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṇ.

³ S^d adds asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: °gāmino.

siyā ācayagāmini siyā apacayagāmini siyā neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini. Tisso paṭisambhidā neva sekhā¹ nāsekhā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nāsekhā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā parittā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttapaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhidā majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhidā siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇitā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttapaṭisambhidā na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatinī² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhidā na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatinī³ siyā na vattaḁbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatinī ti pi; dve paṭisambhidā siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhīpatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattaḁbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhīpatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḁbā uppādinīyo⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Niruttapaṭisambhidā paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttapaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhidā siyā ajjhataṭārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appaṭighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattaḁbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhidā lokiya; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavaviprayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.¹

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No yogā. . . . No nivarana. . . . No parāmasā. . . . Sārammaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasaṃsatthā; cittasamutthānā; cittaśābhuno; cittānuparivattino; cittasaṃsatthā-samutthānā; cittasaṃsatthā-samutthānāśābhuno, cittasaṃsatthā-samutthānānuparivattino. Bāhirā; no upādā²; anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ . . .

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidā savicārā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitikā siyā appitikā. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Siyā upekhāsahagatā,⁴ siyā na upekhāsahagatā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidā pariyāpannā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidā aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidā sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIBHAṆGO SAMMATTO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupādā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nitthito.

XVI.

NĀṆAVIBHAṆGO.

(Mātikā.)

Ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu :

Pañcaviññānā

na hetu

ahetukā

hetuvippayuttā

sappaccayā

saṅkhata

arūpā

lokiyā

sāsava

saṅgyojaniyā

ganthaniyā

oghaniyā

yoganiyā

nīvaraniyā

parāmaṭṭhā

upādāniyā

saṅkilesikā

avyākata

sārammaṇā

acetasikā

vipākā

upādinn' upādāniyā

asaṅkilittha-saṅkilesikā

na savitakka-savicārā

na avitakka-vicāramattā

avitakka-avicārā

na pītisahagatā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā

neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā

neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino

neva sekhā nāsekhā
 parittā
 kāmāvacarā
 na rūpāvacarā
 na arūpāvacarā
 pariyāpannā
 no अपरियāpannā
 aniyatā¹
 aniyyānikā
 uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
 aniccā
 jarābhibhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
 pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
 ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
 asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnārammaṇā
 nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
 na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti
 na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
 na amanasikārā uppajjanti
 na abbokippā uppajjanti
 na apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjanti
 na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhoga.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti
 aññātra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci
 dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci⁵ iriyā-
 pathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ
 paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
 maṃ na vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samā-
 diyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
 kusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa°.

³ S^d omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcāhi viññānehi na samāpajjati na vuttāhāti.
Pañcannaṃ viññānānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati
na vuttāhāti.

Pañcāhi viññānehi na cavati na upapajjati.
Pañcannaṃ viññānānaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na
upapajjati.

Pañcāhi viññānehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na
supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññānānaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na
paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Yāthāvakavatthuvibhāvanā¹ paññā.
Evaṃ ekavidhena ñāṇavatthu.

Duvidhena ñāṇavatthu :

lokiyā	}	paññā,
lokuttarā		
kenaci viññeyyā	}	paññā,
kenaci na viññeyyā		
sāsava	}	paññā,
anāsava		
āsavavippayutta-sāsavā	}	paññā,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavā		
saṃyojaniyā	}	paññā, ²
asaṃyojaniyā		
saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā	}	paññā,
saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā		
ganthaniyā	}	paññā, ²
aganthaniyā		
ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā	}	paññā,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā		
oghaniyā	}	paññā,
anoghaniyā		
oghavippayutta-oghaniyā	}	paññā,
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā		
yoganiyā	}	paññā, ³
ayoganiyā		
yogavippayutta-yoganiyā	}	paññā,
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā		
nīvaraniyā	}	paññā, ³
anīvaraniyā		
nīvaranavippayutta-nīvaraniyā	}	paññā,
nīvaranavippayutta-anīvaraniyā		

¹ S^d: yāvāthākavatthu^o, but cf. p. 322. K: yāthavatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

³ So also S^d.

parāmaṭṭhā } paññā,¹
 aparāmaṭṭhā }
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā } paññā,
 parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā }
 upādinnā } paññā,
 anupādinnā }
 upādāniyā } paññā,
 anupādāniyā }
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā } paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā }
 saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 asaṅkilesikā }
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā } paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā }
 savitakkā } paññā,
 avitakkā }
 saviṇṇā } paññā,
 avicāra }
 sappīṭikā } paññā,
 appīṭikā }
 pītisaḥagatā } paññā,¹
 na pītisaḥagatā }
 sukhasaḥagatā } paññā,
 na sukhasaḥagatā }
 upekkhāsaḥagatā } paññā,
 na upekkhāsaḥagatā }
 kāmāvacarā } paññā,
 na kāmāvacarā }
 rūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na rūpāvacarā }
 arūpāvacarā } paññā,
 na arūpāvacarā }
 pariyāpannā } paññā,
 aparīyāpannā }
 niyyānikā } paññā,
 aniyyānikā }
 niyatā } paññā,
 aniyatā }
 sa-uttarā } paññā,
 anuttarā }
 atthajāpikā } paññā,
 jāpitatthā }

Evam duvidhena nāṇavatthu.

¹ S^d omits this alternative.

Tividhena ñāpavatthu :

cintāmayā ¹	}	paññā,
sutamayā		
bhāvanāmayā		
dānamayā		
silamayā	}	paññā,
bhāvanāmayā		
adhisile		
adhicitte ²		
adhipaññāya	}	paññā,
āyakosallaṃ		
apāyakosallaṃ		
upāyakosallaṃ		
vipākā	}	paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā		
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā		
upādinnupādāniyā		
anupādinnupādāniyā	}	paññā,
anupādinnā-anupādāniyā		
savitakka-savicāra		
avitakka-vicaramattā		
avitakka-avicāra	}	paññā,
pītisahagatā		
sukhasahagatā		
upekhasahagatā		
ācayagāmini	}	paññā,
apacayagāmini		
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini		
sekhā		
asekhā	}	paññā,
neva sekhā nāsekhā		
parittā		
mahaggatā		
appamāṇā	}	paññā,
parittārammaṇā		
mahaggatārammaṇā		
appamāṇārammaṇā		
maggārammaṇā	}	paññā,
maggahetukā		
maggādhīpatinī		
uppaññā		
anuppannā	}	paññā,
uppādini		

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^o : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paccuppaññā		
atitārammaṇa	}	paññā,
anāgatārammaṇa		
paccuppannārammaṇa		
ajjhata	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhatabhiddhā		
ajjhātārammaṇa	}	paññā.
bahiddhārammaṇa		
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇa		

Savitakka-savicārā paññā :

atthi	(vipākā
	vipākadhammadhammā
	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	(upādinnupādāniyā
	anupādinnupādāniyā
	anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
atthi	(pītisahagatā
	sukhasahagatā
	upekhāsahagatā,
atthi	(ācayagāmini
	apacayagāmini
	neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
atthi	(sekhā
	asekhā
	neva sekhā nāsekhā,
atthi	(parittā
	mahaggatā
	appamāṇā,
atthi	(parittārammaṇā
	mahaggatārammaṇā
	appamāṇārammaṇā,
atthi	(maggārammaṇā
	maggahetukā
	maggādhipatini,
atthi	(uppannā
	anuppannā
	uppadini,
atthi	(atitā
	anāgatā
	paccuppannā,

atthi (atitārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi (ajjhataḥ
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabahiddhā,
 atthi (ajjhatarammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

atthi (vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi (upādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
 atthi (ācayagāminī
 apacayagāminī
 neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 atthi (sekhā
 asekhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi (uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādini,
 atthi (atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi (ajjhataḥ
 bahiddhā
 ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicārā paññā :

atthi (vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi (upādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinnupādāniyā
 anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
 atthi (pīṭisahagatā
 sukkasahagatā
 upekkhāsahagatā,
 atthi (ācayagāminī
 apacayagāminī
 neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi (sekhā
asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi mahaggatārammaṇā
appamānārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggahetukā
maggādhipatini,
uppannā
atthi anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
atthi anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhata
atthi bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā,
ajjhattārammaṇā
atthi bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pitisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukkasahagatā paññā :

- atthi (vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādinnupādāniyā
atthi anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
savitakka-savicāra
atthi avitakka-vicāramattā
avitakka-avicāra,
ācayagāmini
atthi apacayagāmini
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
sekhā
atthi asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittā
atthi mahaggatā
appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi (parittārammaṇā
mahaggaṭārammaṇā,
appamaṇārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggaḥetukā
maggādhipatini,
uppannā
atthi anuppannā
uppadini,
atitā
atthi anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atitārammaṇā
atthi anāgaṭārammaṇā
paccuppannā,
ajjhata
atthi bahiddhā
ajjhatabahiddhā,
ajjhataṭārammaṇā
atthi bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekkhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi (vipākā
vipākadhammadhammā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
upādinnupādāniyā
atthi anupādinnupādāniyā
anupādinna-anupādāniyā,
ācayagāmini
atthi apacayagāmini
neva ācayagāmini na apacayagāmini,
sekhā
atthi asekhā
neva sekhā nāsekhā,
parittā
atthi mahaggaṭā
appamaṇā,
parittārammaṇā
atthi mahaggaṭārammaṇā
appamaṇārammaṇā,
maggārammaṇā
atthi maggaḥetukā
maggādhipatini,

atthi { uppannā
anuppannā
uppādinī,
atitā
atthi { anāgatā
paccuppannā,
atītārammaṇā
atthi { anāgatārammaṇā
paccuppannārammaṇā,
ajjhattā
atthi { bahiddhā
ajjhattabahiddhā,
ajjhattārammaṇā
atthi { bahiddhārammaṇā
ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evam tividhena ñāṇavattthu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavattthu :

kammassakataṃ	} ñāṇaṃ,
saccānulomikaṃ	
maggasamaṅgissa	
phalasamaṅgissa	
dukkhe	} ñāṇaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye	
dukkhanirodhe	
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya	
kāmāvacarā	} paññā,
rūpāvacarā	
arūpāvacarā	
apariyāpannā	
dhamme	} ñāṇaṃ.
anvaye	
paricce	
sammatti	

Atthi paññā :

{ ācayāya no apacayāya
apacayāya no ācayāya
ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
neva ācayāya no apacayāya ;
nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya ;

hānabhāgini	}	paññā,
ṭhitibhāgini		
visesabhāgini		
nibbedhabhāgini		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarañe	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarañasamudaye		
jarāmarāṇanīrodhe		
jarāmarāṇanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		
jātiyā ñāṇaṇ . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhave ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
upādāne ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
taṇhāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
vedanāya ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
phaṣse ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saḷāyatane ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇe ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhāranīrodhe		
saṅkhāranīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya		

Evañ catubbidhena ñāṇavattthu.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavattthu :

pañcaṇṇiko sammāsamādhī

pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhī.⁴

Evañ pañcavidhena ñāṇavattthu.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavattthu :

chasu abhinñāsu paññā.⁵

Evañ chabbidhena ñāṇavattthu.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavattthu :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavattthūni.

Evañ sattavidhena ñāṇavattthu.

¹ S^d omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atthavidhena nāpavatthu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.

Evay atthavidhena nāpavatthu.

Navavidhena nāpavatthu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evay navidhena nāpavatthu.

Dasavidhena nāpavatthu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppanānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato atitānāgatapaccuppanānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato anekadhātuy nānādhātuy lokay yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato anekadhātuy nānādhātuy lokay yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nanā-

¹ S^a: catusu.

dhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saṃkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṃkilesaṃ² vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabbhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkāṃ pavatteti.

Evay dasavidhena nāṇavatthu.

MĀTIKĀ.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S^d: °pattinasāṃkilesaṃ.

³ S^d: utṭhānaṃ.

⁴ S^d: mātikaṃ.

Pañcaviññāṇaṃ na hetum eva, ahetukam eva, hetuvip-
payuttam eva, sappaccayam eva, saṃkhatam eva, arūpam
eva, lokiyaṃ eva, sāsavam eva, saṃyojanīyaṃ eva,
ganthaniyaṃ eva, oghaniyaṃ eva, yoganiyaṃ eva,
nīvaraniyaṃ eva, paramatṭham eva, upādāniyaṃ eva,
saṃkilesikam eva, avyākataṃ eva, sārammaṇaṃ eva,
acetasiṃkaṃ eva, vipākaṃ eva, upādāṇaṃ upādāniyaṃ eva,
asaṃkiliṭṭha-saṃkilesikam eva, na savitakka-savicāraṃ
eva, na avitakkavicāramattaṃ eva, avitakka-avicāraṃ
eva, na pītisaḥagataṃ eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
pahātabbaṃ eva, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukam eva, neva ācāyagāmiyaṃ na apacayaḡāmiyaṃ eva,
neva sekhaḡaṃ nāsekkham eva; parittam eva, kāmaṡvacaram
eva, na rūpāvacaram eva, na arūpāvacaram eva, pariya-
pannam eva, no aparīyāpannam, eva aniyātam eva,
aniyyānikam eva, uppannamanoviññāṇaviññeyyam eva,
aniccam eva, jarābhihūtaṃ eva.

Pañca viññānā uppannavatthukā uppan-
nārammaṇā ti: uppannasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ uppanne
ārammane uppajjanti.

Purejātavatthukā purejātārammaṇā ti:
pure jātasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ pure jāte ārammaṇe uppaj-
janti.

Ajjhattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā ti:
pañcannay viññāpānaya vatthū ajjhattikā, ārammaṇā
bāhirā.

Asambhinnavatthukā asambhinnāram-
maṇā ti: asambhinnasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ asambhinne
ārammane uppajanti.

Nānāvattthukā nānārammaṇā ti: aññay cak-
khuvaññānassa vatthu ca ārammaṇaṇ ca, aññay sotaviñ-
ñāpassa vatthu ca ārammaṇaṇ ca, aññay ghānaviññānassa
vatthu ca ārammaṇaṇ ca, aññay jivhāviññānassa vatthu
ca ārammaṇaṇ ca, aññay kāyaviññānassa vatthu ca āram-
maṇaṇ ca.

Na aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ pacca-
nubhontitī: cakkhuviññānaṃ gocaravisayaṃ sota-
viññānaṃ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññānaṃ gocaravisayaṃ
pi¹ cakkhuviññānaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññānaṃ
gocaravisayaṃ ghaṇaviññānaṃ na paccanubhoti, ghaṇa-
viññānaṃ gocaravisayaṃ pi cakkhuviññānaṃ na pac-
canubhoti; cakkhuviññānaṃ gocaravisayaṃ jivhaviññānaṃ

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāṇassa gocaravisayaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāṇassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na paccanubhoti.

Na asaṃannāhārā² uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarontassa uppajjanti.

Na abbokinnā uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbaṃ acarimaṃ uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati. Sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviññāṇassa . . . jivhāviññāṇassa . . . kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, sotaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, ghānaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: samannā°.

³ K. and S^d omit.

ñāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati, jivhāviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā¹ ti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇaṃ natthi āvajjanaṃ vā ābhogo vā samannāhāro vā manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamatthā ti: aññatra āpāthamatthā.

Pañcaññaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² dhammañ paṭivijānātīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gamanaṃ vā ṭhānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappetīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gamanaṃ vā ṭhānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapetīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacīkammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kusalākusalaṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇānaṃ samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhātīti: pañcannaṃ

¹ S^d: abhogo.

² S^d and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na upaj-jatitī: pañcahi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjatitī: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭi-bujjhati na supinaṃ passatitī: pañcahi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passatitī: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinaṃ passati.

Evam yāthāvatthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evam ekavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Ekakaṃ.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsava paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsava paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsava paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsava paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṃyojaniya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṃyojaniya paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniya paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniya paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniya paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniya paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniya paññā.

¹ Sd: yāthāvakāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakā°.

² K. omits.

³ Sd omits paññā.

⁴ Sd kusalāvyākatesu.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-
oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-
yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvaraṇiyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaraṇavippayutta-
nīvaraṇiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmatṭhā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmatṭhā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-
parāmatṭhā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatṭhā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu vipāke paññā upādinṇā paññā; tisu
bhūmisu kusale¹ tisu bhūmisu kiriyāvyākate catūsu mag-
gesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādinṇā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-
upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tisu bhūmisu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-
saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavip-
payuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā savicārā paññā; vicāravip-
payuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā sappītikā paññā; pītivippayuttā
paññā appītikā paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā; pītivip-
payuttā paññā na pītisahagatā paññā.

¹ S^d: kusalesu.

viññāṇaṇ aniccan ti vā, yaṇ evarūpiṇ anulomikaṇ khantiṇ diṭṭhiṇ ruciṇ mutiṇ pekkhaṇ dhammanijjhānakhantiṇ parato assutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṇ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā sutamayā paññā?

Yogavihitesu vā kammāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā sippāyatanesu yogavihitesu vā vijjatthānesu kammassakataṇ vā saccānulomikaṇ vā: rūpaṇ aniccan ti vā: vedanā aniccā ti vā: saññā aniccā ti vā: saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā: viññāṇaṇ aniccan ti vā, yaṇ evarūpiṇ anulomikaṇ khantiṇ diṭṭhiṇ ruciṇ mutiṇ pekkhaṇ dhammanijjhānakhantiṇ parato sutvā paṭilabhati: ayaṇ vuccati sutamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā dānamavā paññā?

Dānaṇ ārabba dānādhiḡaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha katamā silamayā paññā?

Silaṇ ārabba silādhiḡaccha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati silamayā paññā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha katamā adhisile paññā?

Pāṭimokkhasaṇvarasaṇvutassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati adhisile paññā.

Tattha katamā adhicitte paññā?

Rūpāvacara-arūpāvacarasamāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati adhicitte paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaññāya paññā? Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā: ayaṇ vuccati adhipaññāya paññā.

Tattha katamaṇ āyakosallaṇ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāri-pūriyā saṇvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .

¹ So S^d., B. and K. have: ime vā pana me dhamme, but in the Corrigenda K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ¹ vuccati āyako-
sallaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ apāyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya saṃvattantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati apāyakosallaṃ.

Sabbā pi tatr' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṃ.

Catūsu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu kusale paññā vipākadhammadhammā paññā. Tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvīyakate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādinnupādāniyā paññā. Tisu bhūmīsu kusale,² tisū bhūmīsu kiriyāvīyakate paññā anupādinn' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādinna-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicārā paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicārā paññā.

Pitisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhasahagatā paññā. Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhasahagatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusale paññā ācāyagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmīsu paññā apacāyagāminī paññā. Tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvīyakate paññā neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tisū phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Upariṭṭhime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tisu bhūmīsu kusale, tisū bhūmīsu vipāke,³ tisū bhūmīsu kiriyāvīyakate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāmvācarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggatā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: ayaṃ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

Paritte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggaṭe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati mahaggaṭārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamaṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati appamaṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggaḥetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggaḍhipatini paññā?

Ariyamaggaṇ adhipatiṇ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati maggaḍhipatini paññā.

Catūsu bhūmisu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattaḍḍā anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmisu kusale, tisu bhūmisu kiriyaṇyakate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḍḍā uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atite dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṇ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhataṭārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Evay tividhena nāpavatthu.

Tikaṃ.¹

Tattha katamaṃ kammassakataṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yitthaṃ, atthi hutaṃ, atthi sukata-dukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko,² atthi mātā, atthi pitā. atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpa paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ³ vuccati kammassakataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Thapetvā saccānulomikaṃ ñāṇaṃ sabbā pi sāsava kusalā paññā kammassakataṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saccānulomikaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Rūpaṃ aniccan ti vā vedanā aniccā ti vā saññā aniccā ti vā saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā viññāṇaṃ aniccan ti vā yā evarūpa anulomikā khanti⁴ ditthi ruci muti pekkhā dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṃ vuccati saccānulomikaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā patipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkhaṃ ārabha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā ... pe ... amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabha ... pe ... dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabha ... pe ... dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. omits.

² S^d and B: paraloko.

³ S^d: ayaṃ.

⁴ B: evarūpi. S^d: anulomikaṃ khantiṃ ditthiṃ, &c.

miniy paṭipadaṇ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Kāmāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmāvacarā paññā. Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā apariyāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṇ dhamme ñāṇaṇ ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme ñāṇaṇ.

So iminā dhammena ñātena diṭṭhena pātena viditena pariyoḡālhena añānāgate nayaṇ neti² ye hi keci añātan addhānaṇ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṇ abbaññiṇsu dukkhasamudayaṇ abbaññiṇsu dukkhanirodhaṇ abbaññiṇsu dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṇ abbaññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhaṇ abbaññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṇ abbaññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṇ abbaññiṇsu, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṇ abbaññiṇsu. Ye hi pi keci añāgatam addhānaṇ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṇ abhijānissanti dukkhasamudayaṇ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaṇ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṇ abhijānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhaṇ abhijānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhasamudayaṇ abhijānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṇ abhijānissanti, imaṇ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṇ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati anvaye ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ paricca ñāṇaṇ ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṇ parapuggalaṇaṇ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ: sarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṇ vā cittaṇ: vitarāgaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti: sadosaṇ vā cittaṇ: sadosaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . pe . . . samohaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vitamohaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . saṅkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vikkhittaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . mahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ . . . amahaggataṇ vā cittaṇ . . . sā-uttaraṇ vā cittaṇ . . . anuttaraṇ vā cittaṇ . . . samāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . asamāhitaṇ vā cittaṇ . . . vimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ: vimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṇ vā cittaṇ: avimuttaṇ cittaṇ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S°: °gāminipaṭipadaṇ.

² S°: añānāgate naye iti: ye hi, &c.

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sam-
 māditthi: idaṃ vuccati paricce ñāṇaṃ.
 Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricce
 ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammattiñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?
 Kāmāvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya.
 Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpā-
 vacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya
 ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?
 Yāya paññāya kāmesu vītārāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo
 paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya
 no paṭivedhāya.

Sveva paññāya kāmesu vītārāgo samāno abhiññāyo
 paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭived-
 hāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca.
 Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hānabhāgini paññā?
 Paṭhamassa jhānassa lābhiṃ³ kāmasahagatā saññāmana-
 sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudham-
 matā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāgini paññā. Avitakkasaha-
 gatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini paññā.
 Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgū-
 pasañhitā⁵ nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Dutiyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññāmana-
 sikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anu-
 dhammatā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāgini paññā. Upekkhāsa-
 hāgatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini
 paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti
 virāgūpasañhitā⁴ paññā.

Tatīyassa jhānassa lābhiṃ pītisahagatā saññāmanasi-
 kārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudham-
 matā sati santiṭṭhati t̥hitibhāgini paññā. Adukkhama-
 sukkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesa-

¹ S^d repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara°.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S^d: lābhi throughout.

⁴ S^d: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasajhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Catutthassa jhānassa lābhiy sukkasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasajhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākāśānañcāyatanassa lābhiy rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasajhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiy ākāśānañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasajhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiy viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati tṭhitibhāgini paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti visesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasajhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttapaṭisambhidā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Atthe ñāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme ñāṇaṇ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇaṇ niruttapaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu ñāṇaṇ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhīññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhīññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhīññā paññā, sukhā paṭipadā khippābhīññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhīññā paññā?

¹ S^d: upekkhā sukkasahagatā. B: upekkhāsahagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kicchena kasirena samādhīy uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā? Kicchena kasirena samādhīy uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ² abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā? Akicchena akasirena samādhīy uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā? Akicchena akasirena samādhīy uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhānaṇ¹ abhijānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati sukhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharantassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati parittā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S^d: taṇṭhānaṇ.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits na here only.

⁴ S^d has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṇ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇarammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamāṇgissa ñāṇaṇ jarāmarane p' etay ñāṇaṇ jarāmarapasamudaye p' etay ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhe p' etay ñāṇaṇ jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarāmarane ñāṇaṇ?

Jarāmarāṇaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarane ñāṇaṇ. Jarāmarapasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Maggasamāṇgissa ñāṇaṇ jātiyā p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

tanhāya p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

phasse p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

saḷāyatane p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

viññāṇe p' etay ñāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhāre p' etay ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhārasamudaye p' etay ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhāranirodhe p' etay ñāṇaṇ, saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ñāṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṇ?

Saṅkhāre ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhāresu ñāṇaṇ. Saṅkhārasamudayaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhaṇ ārabba . . . pe . . . saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ārabba yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṇ vuccati saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṇ.

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthū.

CATUKKAṆ.²

¹ K. omits all 'pe's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi?

Pītipharanāṭā sukhapharanāṭā cetopharanāṭā ālokapharanāṭā paccavekkhanānimittāṇ.

Dvīsu jhānesu paññā pītipharanāṭā. Tīsu jhānesu paññā sukhapharanāṭā. Paracitte nāṇaṇ cetopharanāṭā. Dibbacakkhu ālokapharanāṭā. Tambā tamhā samādhimhā vutthitassa paccavekkhanāññāṇaṇ paccavekkhanānimittāṇ. Ayaṇ vuccati pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayaṇ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatiṇ ca sukhavipāko ti: paccattaṇ yeva nāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi ariyo¹ nirāmisō ti: paccattaṇ yeva nāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti: paccattaṇ yeva nāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ samādhi santo paṇito paṭippassaddhiladdho ekodibhāvadhigato na ca sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti: paccattaṇ yeva nāṇaṇ uppajjati. So kho panāhaṇ imaṇ samādhiṇ sato 'va samāpajjāmi sato 'va vutthahāmi ti:⁴ paccattaṇ yeva nāṇaṇ uppajjati. Ayaṇ pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evay pañcavidhena nāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamā chasu abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe nāṇaṇ, sotadhātuvisuddhiyā nāṇaṇ, paracitte nāṇaṇ, pubbenivāsānussatiññāṇaṇ, sattānaṇ cutūpapāte nāṇaṇ, āsavānaṇ khaye nāṇaṇ. Imā⁵ chasu abhiññāsu paññā.

Evay chabbidhena nāṇavatthu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ nāṇa vatthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, atītam⁷ pi addhānaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, anāgatam⁷ pi addhānaṇ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarāṇan ti nāṇaṇ, yam⁸ p' issa taṇ dhammatthititīñāṇaṇ tam⁸ pi khayadhammaṇ vayadhammaṇ virāgadhammaṇ nirodhadhamman ti nāṇaṇ. Bhavapaccayā jāti ti nāṇaṇ . . . pe⁹ . . .

¹ S^d: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa^o.

³ B: na sasaṅkhāraniggayhavaritagato. K: °nigayha^o.
S^d: sasaṅkhaniggayha^o.

⁴ S^d: utthahāmi.

⁵ S^d and B: sattasattati.

⁶ S^d: imāsu.

⁷ So K. B: yaṇ.

⁸ K. and B: atītaṇ.

⁹ S^d: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Tanhāpaccayā¹ upādānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Vedānapaccayā² tanhā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Nāmarūpa-paccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Viññāna-paccayā nāmarūpaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi
 saṅkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, atītaṃ³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā
 saṅkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti
 ñāṇaṃ, anāgataṃ³ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti
 ñāṇaṃ, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ñāṇaṃ, yam³ p'
 issa taṃ dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ tam³ pi khayadhammaṃ vaya-
 dhammaṃ virāga-dhammaṃ nirodha-dhammaṃ ti ñāṇaṃ.
 Imāni satta-sattari⁴ ñāṇavattūni.

Evay satta-vidhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?
 Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpattiphale paññā; sakadāga-
 mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgāmagge
 paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattamagge paññā, arahat-
 taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.
 Evay aṭṭha-vidhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavivhārasamāpattisu
 paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiyaṃ paññā, dutiyajjhānasamā-
 pattiyaṃ paññā, tatiyajjhānasamāpattiyaṃ paññā, catutthaj-
 jhānasamāpattiyaṃ paññā; ākāsaṇācāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ
 paññā, viññāṇācāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā, ākiñcañña-
 yatana-samāpattiyaṃ paññā, neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-
 samāpattiyaṃ paññā; saññāvedayitaniro-dhasamāpattiyaṃ
 vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāṇaṃ. Imā⁵ navasu anupub-
 bavivhārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evay navaviddhena ñāṇavattū.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgata-sa thānaṃ ca thānato aṭṭha-
 naṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānaṃ etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhi-
 sampanno puggalo⁶ kañci⁷ saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya,

¹ S^d: tanhāya paccayā.

² So also S^d.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S^d and B: °sattati.

⁵ So also S^d.

⁶ S^d: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṇ niccato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṇ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṇ sukhato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṇ attato upagaccheyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano kañci dhammaṇ attato upagaccheyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātarāṇ jīvītā voropeyya,² n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano mātarāṇ jīvītā voropeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitarāṇ jīvītā voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṇ jīvītā voropeyya . . . dutṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppadeyya . . . saṅghaṇ bhindeyya . . . aññaṇ satthāraṇ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamaṇ bhavaṇ nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puthujjano aṭṭhamaṇ bhavaṇ nibbatteyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbaṇ acarimaṇ uppajjeyyū, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahāṇ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbaṇ acarimaṇ uppajjeyyū, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi⁴ arahāṇ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso arahāṇ assa sammāsambuddho, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etaṇ ṭhānaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; ṭhānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, ṭhānam etaṇ vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ itthi⁴ Sakkattaṇ kāreyya,⁵

¹ S^d: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to pitarāṇ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ S^d: Sakatatkāreyya, then Marattaṇ kāreyya, &c.

B. and K: kāreyya always.

Mārattaṇ kāreyya, Brahmattaṇ kāreyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ puriso Brahmattaṇ kāreyya,¹ thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritassa anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vaciduccaritassa . . . yaṇ manoduccaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritassa anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritassa anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyasucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vacisucaritassa . . . yaṇ mano-sucaritassa anittho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manosucaritassa iṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyaduccaritasamaggi² taṇ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param⁴ marañā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyaduccaritasamaggi taṇ-nidānā⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ vaciduccaritasamaggi . . . yaṇ manoduccaritasamaggi taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṇ saggaṇ lokaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ manoduccaritasamaggi taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṇ vijjati pajānāti; atthānam etaṇ anavakāso yaṇ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṇ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā apāyaṇ duggatiṇ vinipātaṇ nirayaṇ uppajjeyya, n' etaṇ thānaṇ vijjati pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṇ vijjati yaṇ kāyasucaritasamaggi taṇ-nidānā⁶ tappaccayā kāyassa bheda param marañā sugatiṇ

¹ S^d: brahmattakāreyya. ² S^d: samaggi *always*.

³ B. and K: taṇ-nidānaṇ *always*.

⁴ K: paraṇ *always*. ⁵ S^d: taṇ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S^d: tannidānā.

saggaṃ lokāṃ uppajjeyya, thānaṃ etaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti; atthānaṃ etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṃgī taṇṇidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjatīti pajānāti; thānaṃ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṃgī . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaṃgī taṇṇidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ uppajjeyya,⁴ thānaṃ etaṃ vijjatīti⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ thānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁸ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tattiha paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammaṣamādānaṃ thānaṣo hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni gatisampattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhisampattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni kālasampattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni⁸ payogasampattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni gativipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhivipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni kālavipattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni pāpakāni kammaṣamādānāni payogavipattiṃ āgama vipacanti; atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni gativipattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhivipattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni kālavipattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni payogavipattiṇipāṭibālāni na vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni gatisampattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammaṣamādānāni upadhisampattiṃ āgama vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaṃgī. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: taṇṇidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjati.

⁶ B: uppādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattiṃ without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammamādānāni kālasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammamādānāni payogasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa atitānāgatapaccuppannāṃ kammamādānāṃ tñāso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nirayagāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pittivisaṃyagāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manussalokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā devālokaṃ gāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sabbatthagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuyā nānādhātuyā⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuyā nānādhātuyā⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa anekadhātuyā nānādhātuyā⁴ lokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atitāṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajīṃsu payirupāsīṃsu; anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: °gāmi throughout.

² Sd: tiracchānāyonigāmini. So B. with °gāmi.

³ Sd: petti°. ⁴ Sd and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ.

⁵ K: lokaṃ. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti always. ⁸ Sd: payirupāsenti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissantīti: yā tattha paññā pajānānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: iday tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appara-jakkhe mahārajakkhe¹ tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre sūviññāpaye dūviññāpaye² bhābhābhābhe³ satte pajānāti.⁴

Katamo ca⁵ sattānaṃ āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jivaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁶ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditthiṣaṇṇissitā vā sattā honti vibhavadiṭṭhiṣaṇṇissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho anto anupagamma idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁷ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

Katamo ca⁸ sattānaṃ anusayo?

Sattānusayā: kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānusayo anuseti; yaṃ loke appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti: iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamañ ca⁹ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro⁹ paritābhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā: iday sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hīnādhimuttikā sattā¹⁰ hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha°.

² K.: dūviñ°.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d āṇaṃñābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā¹ sattā¹ paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā² sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavatthūni: lobho doṣo moho māno ditṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavatthūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcendriyāni: saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcendriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahulikātāni anusadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcendriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahulikātāni ussadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpānusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā duviññāpayā?⁴

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā duviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā suviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalessu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ Sd omits. ² Sd omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ Sd: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, *etc.*, repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dūviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṇ okkamituṇ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṇ: ime te sattā bhabbā ti: yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditṭhi: idaṇ tathāgatassa parasattānaṇ para-puggalānaṇ indriyaparopariyattaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṇ¹ saṅkilesaṇ vodānaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ yathābhūtaṇ ñānaṇ?

Jhāyīti: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṇ yeva samānaṇ sampattīti pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṇ yeva samānaṇ vipattīti pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṇ samāpajjati dandhaṇ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṇ samāpajjati khippaṇ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṇ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṇ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṇ ti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyaṇ jhānaṇ tatiyaṇ jhānaṇ catutthaṇ jhānaṇ.

Vimokkho ti: atṭha vimokhā: rūpi rūpāni passati: ayaṇ paṭhamo vimokkho. Ajjhattaṇ arūpasāññī bahiddhā rūpāni passati: ayaṇ dutiyo vimokkho. Subhaṇ tveva² adhimutto hoti: ayaṇ tatiyo vimokkho. Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṇ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṇ atthaṇgamā³ nānattasaññānaṇ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṇ upasampajja viharati: ayaṇ catuttho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanāṇ samatikkamma: anantaṇ viññānaṇ ti viññānañcāyatanāṇ upasampajja viharati: ayaṇ pañcama vimokkho. Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanāṇ

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha° throughout.

² S^d: subhaṇ ti. B: subhaṇ teva.

³ S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanan upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanan samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanan upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanan samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodhan upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhiti : tayo samādhī : savitakka-savicāro samādhī, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhī, avitakka-avicāro samādhī.

Samāpattīti : nava anupubbavihārasamāpattiyo : paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti dutiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhānasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpatti viññāpāñcāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāveda-yitanirodhasamāpatti.

Ṣaṅkilesan ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan ti : visesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vutṭhānan ti : vodānam pi vutṭhānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutṭhānam pi vutṭhānan ti yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavacayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ ṣaṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vutṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihitaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹ catasso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, vīsam pi² jātiyo tiṃsam pi³ jātiyo cattālīsam pi jātiyo paññāsam pi jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisahassam pi jātisatasahassam pi, aneke pi saṃvattakappe aneke pi vivattakappe aneke pi saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr' āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyanto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrāpāsiṃ⁴ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyanto, so tato cuto idhūpapanno⁵ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavehitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati :⁶ yā tattha paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavacayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñānaṃ.

¹ S⁴ cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : vīsaṃpi.

³ K : tiṃsaṃpi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrāpāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhupa^o.

⁶ B : anussaratīti.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena satte passati cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti: ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādaḥ micchādītthikā micchādītthikammasamādanā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādaḥ sammādītthikā sammādītthikammasamādanā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppannā ti; iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantaṃanusakena satte passati cavaṃāne uppajjamāne hīne paṇite suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti:² yā tattha paṇṇā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ cutūpapātaṃ³ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khaye yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ⁴ paṇṇāvimuttiṃ dītth' eva dhamme sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati:⁵ yā tattha paṇṇā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādītthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa āsavānaṃ khaye⁶ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ ti.⁷

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabatthānaṃ patijānāti parisāsu sīhanadaṃ nadati brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Evāṃ dasavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

NĀNAVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātīti.

³ S^d: cutūpapātaṃ.

⁴ K: cetovimuttanṇaṃ.

⁵ B. and S^d: viharatīti.

⁶ K: khayaṃ.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhaṅga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes niṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆḬO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññumado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññāttimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jīvitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sakkāramado	sīlamado
garukāramado	jāṇamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	paripāhamado
vaṇṇamado	saṇṭhānamado
sutamado	paripūrimado
paṭibhāṇamado	mado ³
	pamādo ;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandī ⁵
aticchata	vijambhikā ⁶
mahicchata	bhattasammado
pāpicchata	cetaso linattaṇ ⁷
siṅgaṇ	kuhanā
tintinaṇ	lapanā
cāpalyaṇ ⁴	nemittikā ⁸
asabhāgavutti	nippesikā

¹ S^d: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (Cf. It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallaṇ.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: °bhita.

⁷ S^d: olinattaṇ. B: cetaso calinattaṇ.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigigṣanatā¹
 seyyo' ham asmīti māno,
 sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 sadisassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno,

māno ²	omāno
atimāno	adhimāno
mānātimāno	asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko
 janapadavitakko
 amaravitakko³
 parānuddayatāpaṭisaṇyutto⁴ vitakko
 lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṇyutto vitakko
 anavaññattipaṭisaṇyutto vitakko.

Ekakam.⁵

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁶ ca palāso ca,⁷
 issā ca macchariyaṇ ca,
 māyā ca sātheyyaṇ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatanhā ca
 bhavaditthi ca vibhavaditthi ca,
 sassataditthi ca ucchedaditthi ca,
 antavādītthi ca anantavādītthi ca,
 pubbantānuditthi ca aparantānuditthi ca,
 ahirikaṇ ca anottappaṇ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anājjavo⁸ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccaṇ ca,
 asākhalyaṇ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

¹ S^d: nijigṣanatā. B: nijigṣanatā.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: amara.

⁴ K: odayatā.

⁵ K. and S^d omit.

⁶ S^d: makko.

⁷ B: palāso.

⁸ K: anājjavo.

indriyesu aguttadvāratā ca bhojane amattaññutā ca,
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ ca asampajaññaṇ ca,
 silavipatti ca diṭṭhivipatti ca,
 ajjhataṇ saṇyojanaṇ ca bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ ca.
 DUKAṆ.

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni
 tayo akusalavitakkā
 tisso akusalasañña
 tisso akusaladhātuyo
 tiṇi duccaritāni
 tayo āsavā
 tiṇi saṇyojanāni
 tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 aparā pi tisso taṇhā
 tisso esanā
 tisso vidhā
 tiṇi tamāni¹
 tiṇi bhayāni
 tiṇi titthāyatanāni
 tayo kiñcanā
 tiṇi aṇṇaṇāni
 tiṇi malāni
 tiṇi visamāni
 aparāni pi tiṇi visamāni
 tayo aggī
 tayo kasāvā
 apare pi tayo kasāvā
 assādaditṭhi attānuditṭhi micchādītṭhi
 arati vihesā adhammacariyā
 dovacassatā pāpamittatā nānattasañña
 uddhaccaṇ kosajjaṇ pamādo
 asantutṭhitā² asampajaññatā mahicchatā
 ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ pamādo
 anādariyaṇ dovacassatā pāpamittatā
 assaddhiyaṇ avadaññutā kosajjaṇ
 uddhaccaṇ asaṇvaro dussilyaṇ
 ariyaṇ adassanakamyatā³ saddhammaṇ asotu-
 kamyatā³ upārambhacittatā
 muṭṭhasaccaṇ asampajaññaṇ cetaso vikkhepo

¹ S^d *inverts order of this and next term.*

² K: asantutṭhatā.

³ S^d: °kammata.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattaj.¹

TIKAṆ.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro taṇhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccarītāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccarītāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṅgā
pañca sallā
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nīvaraṇāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca diṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyasanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

¹ S^d: olinattaj.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagehasitā¹ dhammā cha virodhavatthūni cha tanhākāyā cha agāravā cha parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha upekhupavicārā cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni cha gehasitā upekhā cha ditthiyo.³

CHAKKAṆ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṃyojanāni⁶ satta asaddhammā satta duccaritāni satta mānā satta ditthiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Aṭṭha kilesavatthūni aṭṭha kusitavatthūni aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā aṭṭha neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAṆ.

Nava āghātavatthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā mānā nava tanhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava maññitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṇ-khatāni.

NAVAKAṆ.

Dasa kilesavatthūni dasa āghātavatthūni⁹ dasa akusala-kammamāpāthā dasa saṃyojanāni dasa micchattā dasa-vatthukā micchādittthi dasavatthukā anataggāhikā¹⁰ ditthi.

DASAKAṆ.

Aṭṭhārasa tanhāvicaritāni ajjhāttikassa upādāya, aṭṭhārasa tanhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamākhīpitvā chattiṇsa tanhāvicaritāni honti. Iti atitāni chattiṇsa tanhāvicaritāni, anagatāni chattiṇsa tanhāvicaritāni, paccuppannāni chattiṇsa tanhāvicaritāni,¹⁰ tad-ekajjhaṇ abhisamāyūhitvā abhisamākhīpitvā aṭṭhasataṇ tanhāvicaritaṇ hoti; yaṇi ca dvāsatthi-ditthigatāni Brahmajāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MĀTIKĀ.¹¹

¹ K: °rāgā gehasitā. B. omits gehasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gehasitāni somanassāni cha gehasitāni upekhā (sic) ca ditthiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ K. and S^d: saṇṇi°.

⁸ S^d: āghātā°.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā¹ maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo² dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottaṃ paṭicca ārogyaṃ³ paṭicca yobbanāṃ paṭicca jīvitaṃ paṭicca lābhaṃ paṭicca sakkāraṃ paṭicca garu-kāraṃ paṭicca purekkhāraṃ paṭicca parivāraṃ paṭicca bhogaṃ paṭicca vannaṃ paṭicca suttaṃ paṭicca paṭibhānaṃ paṭicca rattaññutaṃ paṭicca piṇḍapātikattaṃ paṭicca anavaññattiṃ⁴ paṭicca iriyāpathaṃ paṭicca iddhiṃ paṭicca yasaṃ paṭicca sīlaṃ paṭicca jhānaṃ paṭicca sippaṃ paṭicca ārohaṃ paṭicca pariṇāhaṃ paṭicca saṅghānaṃ paṭicca pāripūriṃ paṭicca mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattaṃ māno maññanā⁶ maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa : ayaṃ vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaassa vossaggo vossaggānup-padānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkakka-kiriyatā asātaçcakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸ nikkhattachandatā nikkhattadhurātā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattaṃ kakkhaliyaṃ phāruliyaṃ ujucittatā amudutā : ayaṃ vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisārambhanā paṭisārambhitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā aticchatā?

Itaritaracivara piṇḍapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭhassa bhiy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d : maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have uppāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . pe . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated at each phrase.

⁴ B : anavaññātaṃ.

⁵ S^d : °kammata.

⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B : anaṭṭhita°.

⁸ B : olinā°.

⁹ B : °dhūrātā.

yokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā ?

Itaritaracivarapiṇḍapātāgilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcāhi vā kāmaguṇehi asantutṭhassa bhīyyokamyatā : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, dussilyo samāno : silavā ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahussuto ti maṇ jano jānātūti, saṅgaṇikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, kusīto samāno : āradhaviṛiyo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassati samāno : upatṭhitassatīti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhito samāno : samāhito ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, duppāṇño samāno : paññavā¹ ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati, akhiṇāsavo samāno : khiṇāsavo ti maṇ jano jānātūti icchati : yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṇ pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamaṇ siṅgaṇ ?

Yaṇ siṅgaṇ siṅgaratā caturatā² cāturiyaṇ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṇ :³ idaṇ vuccati siṅgaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ tintiṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ tintiṇaṇ tintiṇāyaṇā⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṇ loluppaṇ loluppāyaṇā loluppāyitattaṇ puñcikatā sādukamyatā :⁵ idaṇ vuccati tintiṇaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ cāpalyaṇ ?⁶

Civaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsanaṇaṇḍanā, imassa vā pūtikāyassa⁷ bahirānaṇ vā parikkhāraṇaṇ⁸ maṇḍanā vibhūsanā kelānā⁹ parikelānā¹⁰ giddhikātā giddhikattaṇ,¹¹ capalatā cāpalyaṇ : idaṇ vuccati cāpalyaṇ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavutti¹² ?

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹³ vā uppaṇḍhāye¹⁴ vā Buddhē vā sāvakesu vā aññataraṇñātāresu vā¹⁵ garutṭhāniyesu vippatikulagāhita¹⁶ vipaccanikasātata,¹⁷

¹ K : paññāvā.

² B : cāturatā

³ K : parikkhattiyaṇ. B : parikkhattiyaṇ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsana.

⁵ B and K : sādhu°.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṇ.

⁷ B : pūti°.

⁸ S^d : °khāraṇ.

⁹ S^d : kelasana. B : kelānā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsana.

¹¹ S^d : gedhikātā gedhikattaṇ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : upaṇḍhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omits.

¹⁶ K : vippatikulā°.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātata. B : °nika°.

anādariyaṃ anādaratā¹ agāravatā appaṭissavatā :² ayaṃ
vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā aratī ?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-
lesu dhammesu vā⁴ aratī aratikā anabhiratī anabhiramaṇā
ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā :⁵ ayaṃ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā tandī ?⁶

Yā tandī tandiyaṇā tandimanakatā, ālasyaṃ⁷ ālasāyaṇā⁸
ālasāyitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā ?⁹

Yā kāyassa jambhaṇā vijambhaṇā ānāmanā¹⁰ vināmanā
sannāmanā paṇāmanā¹¹ vyādhiyakāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vijam-
bhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado ?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhatta-
pariḷāho¹² kāyadutṭhullaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamaṃ cetaso līnattaṃ ?¹³

Yā cittaṃ akalyatā¹⁴ akammaññatā oliyaṇā salliyaṇā
līnaṃ līyaṇā līyitattaṃ thīnaṃ thīyaṇā thīyitattaṃ¹⁵ cittaṃ :
idaṃ vuccati cetaso līnattaṃ.

Tattha katamā kuhanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa paccayapaṭisevanasaṅkhātena vā sāmantaajappitena
vā iriyāpathassa vā atṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṅṭhapanā
bhākuṭikā¹⁷ bhākuṭiyaṃ kuhanā kuhāyaṇā kuhitattaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapanā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-
katassa yā paresaṃ ālapanā lapanā¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā
samullapanā unnahanā¹⁹ samunnahanā ukkācanā²⁰ samuk-
kācanā anuppiyabhānitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā
paribbhattatā :²³ ayaṃ vuccati lapanā.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā ?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādariyatā.

² B : appatī°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omit vā.

⁵ S^d : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d : tandī.

⁷ S^d : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasāyaṇā.

⁹ B : vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d : anāmanā.

¹¹ S^d : paṇāmanā.

¹² S^d : ḷāho.

¹³ S^d : olinattaṃ.

B : calinattaṃ.

¹⁴ S^d : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : li°, and thī°.

¹⁶ B : āṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B : bhākuṭitā.

¹⁸ S^d : omits.

¹⁹ S^d : ullahanā samullahanā.

²⁰ K : kāpanā.

²¹ S^d : °bhāsītā.

²² S^d : cātu°. B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasuppatā paribhatyātā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṃ paresaṃ nimittaṃ nimittakammaṃ obhāso
obhāsakammaṃ sāmantaṃjappā parikathā: ayaṃ vuccati
nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa yā paresaṃ akkosanā vambhanā garahanā ukkhe-
panā samukkhepanā khipanā saṅkhipanā pāpanā sampā-
panā: avañṇahāriyā parapiṭṭhimaṃsikatā:¹ ayaṃ vuccati
nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhaṃ jigijṣanā?²

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito
laddhaṃ āmisaṃ amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṃ
āmisaṃ idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa etṭhi
gavetthi pariyeṭṭhi esanā gavesanā pariyesanā: ayaṃ vuc-
cati lābhena lābhaṃ jigijṣanā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jap-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati
unṇāmo⁴ dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ unṇati
unṇāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇ-
napokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyata-
tanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattṭhānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ
hīlanā ohilānā ohilitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaññā attapari-
bhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ B. and K: avañṇahārikā.

² B: nijigijṣanā.

³ S^d: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^d, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^d: yo evarūpo omāno maññanā maññitattaṃ gilānā
gilittattaṃ attaññatā. B: hīl°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputti-yena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputti-yena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputti-yena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya omānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputti-yena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo hīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputti-yena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṇ attānaṇ dahati, so taṇ nissāya mānaṇ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṇ uppati uppāmo

¹ S^d: attaññaṇ.

² K: attā^o.

³ S^d: attuparibhavo.

⁴ S^d gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question. S^d and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hilanā ohilanā ohilitattaṃ attuññā attavaṇṇā¹ attaparibhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā parehi² attānaṃ atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññatarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaṃ attānaṃ dahati aparakāle⁴ attānaṃ seyyaṃ dahati parehi hīnaṃ na dahati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatānena vā sippāyatānena vā vijjāttānena vā sutena vā paṭibhānena vā aññataraññatarena vatthunā omānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hilanā ohilanā ohilitattaṃ attuññā⁵ attavaṇṇā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayaṃ vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatte pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigate adhigatasaññitā, asacchikate sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S^d: attaññā attavaṇṇā. K: attā.

² K: pare. K. and S^d omit attānaṃ.

³ K and B: pubbakālaṃ.

⁴ K and B: aparakālaṃ.

⁵ So S^d.

⁶ K: attā.

⁷ S^d: pattī.

⁸ S^d omits these two words.

Tattha katamo asmimāno ?

Rupe asmīti māno,¹ asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo ; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe asmīti māno, asmīti chando, asmīti anusayo : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukam-yatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati asmimāno.

Tattha katamo micchāmāno ?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattāhānena pāpakena vā sutena pāpakena vā paṭibhāṇena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā vatena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā diṭṭhiyā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti : yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha katamo ñativitakko ?

Ñātake ārabba gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati ñativitakko.

Tattha katamo janapadavitakko ?

Janapadaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha katamo amaravitakko ?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā diṭṭhigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha katamo parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gihisaṃsattho viharati hasanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccarāṇiyesu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati : yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko ?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabba gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha katamo anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko ?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhānena vā sutena vā paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā : mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B : rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d : amarā°.

³ B : dukkarakaritā°.

⁴ S^d : diṭṭhi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K : parānuddayatā°.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer.

⁷ B : vā.

pare avajāniṇṣūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati anavaññattipatisaṇ-
yutto vitakko.

ΕΚΑΚΑṆ.

Tattha katamo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṇ doso dussanā dussi-
tattaṇ¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṇ² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṇ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa :
ayaṇ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho : yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanā upanahitattaṇ⁴ aṭṭhapanā⁵ ṭhapanā
saṇṭhapanā anusaṇṣandanā anuppabandhanā⁶ dalhi-
kammaṇ kodhassa : ayaṇ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattaṇ nitṭhuriyaṇ
nitṭhuriyakammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsāyanā palāsāyitattaṇ,⁸ palāsāhāro vivā-
datṭhānaṇ yugaggāho appaṭinissaggo : ayaṇ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāramānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issāyanā issāyitattaṇ, usūyā usūyanā usūyitattaṇ,⁹
ayaṇ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamaṇ macchariyaṇ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchari-
yaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammac-
chariyaṇ : yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccherāṇ maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ kaṭukañcukatā¹⁰ agga-
hitattaṇ cittassa : idaṇ vuccati macchariyaṇ.

Tattha katamā māyā?

Idh' ekacco kāyena duccaritaṇ caritvā vācāya duccaritaṇ
caritvā manasā duccaritaṇ caritvā tassa paṭicchādanahetu
pāpikaṇ icchaṇ paṇidahaṭi : mā maṇ jaññā ti iccheṭi,—

¹ K : dus°.

² B. and S^d of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K : pubbakālaṇ . . . aparakālaṇ.

⁴ S^d : upanayihanā upanayihitattaṇ. B : upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B : āṭhapanā. ⁶ S^d : anubandhanā. ⁷ B : makkhiyanā.

⁸ S^d omits. B. has pal°.

⁹ B : ussū°.

¹⁰ K : kaṭa°. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 800, n. 2.

mā maṇ jaññā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā maṇ jaññā ti vācaṇ²
bhāsati,—mā maṇ jaññā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā
evarūpā māyā māyāvitā accasārā³ vaṇṇanā nikati viki-
raṇā⁴ parihaṇā⁵ guhanā pariguhanā chādanā paricehā-
danā anuttānikammaṇ anāvikkammaṇ vocchādanā pāpa-
kiriya: ayaṇ vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamaṇ sāttheyyaṇ⁶

Idh' ekacco satho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṇ tattha sathay
sathatā sāttheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹
parikkhattiyaṇ¹⁰ iday vuccati sāttheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā¹¹

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇḍi moho
akusalamūlaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando bhavarāgo bhavanandī
bhavataṇhā bhavasineho¹² bhavapariḷāho bhavamucchā
bhavajjhosānaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditthi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati bhava-
ditthi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditthi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayaṇ vuccati vib-
havaditthi.

Tattha katamā sassataditthi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthiga-
taṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati sassata-
ditthi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditthi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
thigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati uc-
chedaditthi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditthi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthigataṇ
. . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati antavā ditthi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S^d: vācam.

³ B. and K: accāsārā. Cf. M. I, 304; § i, 239: v, 218, n. 8.

⁴ S^d: vikarāṇā. B: vikkirāṇā.

⁵ S^d: parihaṇā.

⁶ K: sāttho; below, satho. Cf. M. I, 529.

⁷ B: sāttho.

⁸ K: kakkhalatā kakkhalīyaṇ.

⁹ S^d: parikkhattā. K: parikkhattatā.

¹⁰ S^d: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: parikkhattiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S^d. B: °sneho.

¹³ K: °yesaggāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantaṇ ārabba yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṇ ahirikaṇ?

Yaṇ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati ahirikaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ anottappaṇ?

Yaṇ na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakānaṇ akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ samāpattiyā: idaṇ vuccati anottappaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ⁴ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasattatā,⁵ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā⁶: ayaṇ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajānā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti sampavaṇkatā:⁷ ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁸ vaṇkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṇ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhalatā¹⁰ kathinatā,¹¹ phārusiyaṇ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹² ayaṇ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S^d: hiriyatabbe, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S^d: ottappitabbe, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S^d omits. B. puts dovacassatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S^d: vipatikulā° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipatikulā° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S^d: appatī°.

⁷ S^d: °kataṇ.

⁸ K: anājj°.

⁹ K: jimhitā.

¹⁰ S^d: kakkhaliyaṇ. B: kakkhaliyaṇ phārusiyaṇ kakkhalatā katinatā.

¹¹ S^d omits.

¹² S^d and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anadhivāsanatā caṇḍikkāṇ
asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṇ vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamaṇ asoraccaṇ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko
vitikkamo : idaṇ vuccati asoraccaṇ. Sabbam² pi dussilyaṇ
asoraccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asākhalyaṇ?

Yā sā vācā aṇḍakā kakkasā³ parakaṭukā parābhisajjāni
kodhasāmantā asamādhisaṇvattanikā tathārūpiṇ vācaṇ
bhāsītā hoti : yā tattha asaṇhavācatā asākhilavācatā
pharusavācatā : idaṇ vuccati asākhalyaṇ.

Tattha katamo appaṭṭisanthāro?

Dve paṭṭisanthārā : āmisappaṭṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭṭi-
santhāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭṭisanthārako hoti āmisa-
paṭṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭṭisanthārena vā : ayaṇ vuc-
cati appaṭṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṇ disvā nimittaggāhī hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ cakkhundriyaṇ
asaṇvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā
dhammā anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati
na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṇ cakkhundriye na saṇvaraṇ
āpajjati, sotena saddaṇ sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhaṇ ghāyitvā,
jivhāya rasaṇ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṇ phusitvā, man-
asā dhammaṇ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanag-
gāhī, yatvādhikaraṇam enaṇ manindriyaṇ asaṇvutaṇ
viharantaṇ abhijjhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā
anvāssaveyyuṇ, tassa saṇvarāya na paṭipajjati na rak-
khati manindriyaṇ manindriye na saṇvaraṇ āpajjati : yā
imesaṇ channaṇ indriyaṇaṇ agutti agopana anārakkho
asaṇvaro : ayaṇ vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññūtā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭṭisaṇkhā ayoniso āhāraṇ āhāreti davāya
madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantuṭṭhātā⁵
amattaññūtā appaṭṭisaṇkhā bhojane : ayaṇ vuccati bhojane
amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamaṇ muṭṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭṭissati asati⁷ asaranatā adhā-
ranatā pilāpanatā sammussanatā :⁸ idaṇ vuccati muṭ-
ṭhasaccaṇ.

¹ B : vitik°.

² B : sabbaṇ.

³ Sd : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe's'.

⁵ K : asantuṭṭhātā.

⁶ K : assati.

⁷ Sd and B. omit.

⁸ Sd : apilāpanatā pammosanatā. K : samusanatā.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ ?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇṇi moho akusalamūlaṇ : idaṇ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : ayaṇ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dussilyaṇ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti ?

Natthi dinnay, natthi yitthaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavediti : yā evarūpa diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbā pi micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

Tattha katamaṇ ajjhataṇ saṇyojanaṇ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni ajjhataṇ saṇyojanaṇ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṇyojanāni bahiddhā saṇyojanaṇ.

DUKAṇ.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo³ cittassa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇaṇ gedho pali-gedho⁴ saṅgo paṅko eja māyā janikā sañjanaṇi⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini saritā⁷ visattikā suttaṇ visatā āyuhani⁸ dutiyā paṇidhi bhavanetti vanaṇ vanatho⁹ santhavo sineho¹⁰ apekhā paṭibandhu āsā āsiṇṇā āsiṇṇatattaṇ rūpāsā saddāsā¹¹ gandhāsā rasāsā phoṭṭhabbāsā lābhāsā dhanāsā puttāsā jivitāsā jappā pajappā abhijappā jappā¹² jappanā jappitattaṇ loluppaṇ¹³ loluppayanā loluppāyitattaṇ puñ-cikatā¹⁴ sādukamyatā¹⁵ adhammarāgo visamalobho nikanti

¹ S⁴ gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

⁴ S⁴: paṭigedho. B: pari°.

⁶ S⁴: sabbini.

⁸ S⁴: āyuhhani. B: visadā āyuhani.

¹⁰ So K. and S⁴. B: sneho.

¹² S⁴ and B. omit.

¹⁴ B: pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Asl., p. 365; sādhukamyatā. S⁴ reads sādu°.

Possibly one should read sādu° in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context: manāpe visaye kāmētūti.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmātanhā bhavatanhā vibhavatanhā rūpatanhā arūpatanhā nirodhatanhā rūpatanhā² saddatanhā³ gandhatanhā rasatanhā phoṭṭhabbatanhā dhammatanhā ogho yogo gantho upādānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nivaranaṃ chādanaṃ⁴ bandhanaṃ upakilesaṃ anusayo pariyutṭhānaṃ latā vevicchaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo⁵ Mārapāso Mārabalisaṃ Māravisaṃ tanhānādi tanhājālaṃ tanhāgaddulaṃ tanhāsamuddo abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doṣo?

Anatthaṃ⁶ me acarīti āghāto jāyati; anatthaṃ me caratīti āghāto jāyati; anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati; piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari, anatthaṃ carati, anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari, atthaṃ carati, atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati; atṭhāne vā pana āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo cittaṣa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doṣo padoso sampadoso cittaṣa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doṣo dussanā dussittattaṃ⁷ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ⁸ virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣa : ayaṃ vuccati doṣo.

Tattha katamo moho?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññānaṃ dukkha-nirodhe aññānaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya annānaṃ; pubbante aññānaṃ aparante aññānaṃ pubban-tāparante aññānaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu aññānaṃ, yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe⁹ . . . avijjālaṃgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati moho.

Imāni tīni akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalavitakkā?

Kāmaavitakko vyāpādaavitakko vihiṃsāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kāmaavitakko? Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe¹⁰ . . . micchāsaṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmaavitakko.

¹ S^d has tatthanā, and omits next two terms.

² S^d and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S^d : saddahatanhā. ⁴ B : chādanaṃ. ⁵ S^d °pabhāvo.

⁶ S^d : anattam. ⁷ K : dūsanā dūsit°. ⁸ S^d and B. omit.

⁹ S^d gives full text.. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S^d gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko?
 Vyāpādapatisaṇṇutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . mic-
 chāsāṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādavitaṅko.
 Tattha katamo vihiṇsāvitaṅko?
 Vihiṇsāpatisaṇṇutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . mic-
 chāsāṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vihiṇsāvitaṅko.
 Ime tayo akusalavitaṅkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaṇṇā?
 Kāmasaṇṇā vyāpādasasaṇṇā vihiṇsāsaṇṇā.
 Tattha katamā kāmasaṇṇā?
 Kāmapatisaṇṇutto saṇṇā saṇjānanā saṇjānitattaṇ :
 ayaṇ vuccati kāmasaṇṇā.
 Tattha katamā vyāpādasasaṇṇā?
 Vyāpādapatisaṇṇuttā saṇṇā saṇjānanā saṇjānitattaṇ :
 ayaṇ vuccati vyāpādasasaṇṇā.
 Tattha katamā vihiṇsāsaṇṇā?
 Vihiṇsāpatisaṇṇuttā saṇṇā saṇjānanā saṇjānitattaṇ :
 ayaṇ vuccati vihiṇsāsaṇṇā.
 Imā tisso akusalasaṇṇā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo?
 Kāmadhātu vyāpādadhātu vihiṇsādhātu.
 Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?
 Kāmavitaṅko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpādavitaṅko vyāpā-
 dadhātu . . . Vihiṇsāvitaṅko vihiṇsādhātu.
 Tattha katamo kāmavitaṅko?
 Kāmapatisaṇṇutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅ-
 kappo : ayaṇ vuccati kāmavitaṅko.
 Tattha katamo vyāpādavitaṅko? Vyāpādapatisaṇṇutto
 takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati
 vyāpādavitaṅko.
 Tattha katamo vihiṇsāvitaṅko?
 Vihiṇsāpatisaṇṇutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . mic-
 chāsāṅkappo : ayaṇ vuccati vihiṇsāvitaṅko.
 Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīni duccaritaṇi?
 Kāyaduccaritaṇ vaciduccaritaṇ manoduccaritaṇ.
 Tattha katamaṇ kāyaduccaritaṇ?
 Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṇ
 vuccati kāyaduccaritaṇ.
 Tattha katamaṇ vaciduccaritaṇ?
 Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo :
 idaṇ vuccati vaciduccaritaṇ.
 Tattha katamaṇ manoduccaritaṇ?

Abhiññhā vyāpādo micchādittthi: idaṃ vuccati manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ?

Akusalā kāyasañcetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisañcetanā akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosañcetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīni duccecatāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmāsineho kāmaparilāho kāmamuccā kāmajhosānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo?

Dukkhe aññānaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālangī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīni saṃyojanāni?

Sakkāyadittthi vicikicchā sīlabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadittthi?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassavī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassavī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṃkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ: yā evarūpā dittthi dittthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati sakkāyadittthi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Satthari kaṃkhati vicikicchati, dhamme kaṃkhati vicikicchati, saṃghe kaṃkhati vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṃkhati vicikicchati; pubbante kaṃkhati vicikicchati, aparante kaṃkhati vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṃkhati vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have *pe* to kāmajjhosānaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

chati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu kaṇkhati vicikicchati: yā evarūpā kaṇkhā kaṇkhāyānā kaṇkhāyitattaṇ¹ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṇ dvedhāpatho saṇṇayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā² thambhitattaṇ cittaassa manovilekho: ayaṇ vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmāso?

Ito bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇānaṇ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe³ . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṇ vuccati silabbataparāmāso.

Imāni tiṇi saṇṇyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tisso taṇhā?

Kāmatanā bhavatanā vibhavanā?

Tattha katamā bhavatanā?⁴

Bhavadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandī nandirāgo⁵ cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati bhavatanā.

Tattha katamā vibhavanā?

Ucchedadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati vibhavanā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatanā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati kāmatanā.

Rūpadhātu⁶ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati bhavatanā.

Ucchedadīṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati vibhavanā.

Imā tisso taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tisso taṇhā?

Kāmatanā rūpatanā⁷ arūpatanā.

Tattha katamā kāmatanā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṇ vuccati kāmatanā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhitattaṇ. ² S^d: pariyo².

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B: vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S^d take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S^d have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S^d gives the question to this and next answer. K. and

B. omit question.

⁷ S^d reads rūpatanā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpatanḥā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpatanḥā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatanḥā.

Imā tisso tanḥā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso tanḥā?

Rūpatanḥā arūpatanḥā nirodhatanḥā.

Tattha katamā rūpatanḥā?

Rūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati rūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā arūpatanḥā?

Arūpadhātupaṭisaṇṇuyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati arūpatanḥā.

Tattha katamā nirodhatanḥā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṇ vuccati nirodhatanḥā.

Imā tisso tanḥā.

Tattha katamā tisso esanā?

Kāmesanā bhavesanā brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosāṇaṇ :
ayaṇ vuccati kamesanā.

Tattha katamā bhavesanā?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosāṇaṇ :
ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesanā?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā
diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṇ
vuccati brahmacariyesanā.

Tattha katamā kāmesanā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekattḥaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vacikam-
maṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kāmesanā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekattḥaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ vaci-
kammaṇ manokammaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati bhavesanā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekatṭhaṇ akusalaṇ kāyakammaṇ
vacikammaṇ manokammaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati brahmacariye-
saṇā.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmīti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmīti vidhā.
Hino 'ham asmīti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṇ jarābhayaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jātibhayaṇ?

Jātiṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-
haṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati jātibhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ jarābhayaṇ?

Jaraṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ loma-
haṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati jarābhayaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ maraṇabhayaṇ?

Maraṇaṇ paṭicca bhayaṇ bhayānakaṇ chambhitattaṇ
lomahaṇso cetaso utrāso: idaṇ vuccati maraṇabhayaṇ.

Imāni tīpi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tamāni?

Atitaṇ vā¹ addhānaṇ ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasīdati, anāgataṇ vā addhānaṇ
ārabba kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasi-
dati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṇ addhānaṇ ārabba
kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasīdati.

Imāni tīpi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi:³ yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ
pubbe katahetūti.

Idha pan'⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi: yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti
sukhaṇ vā dukkhaṇ vā adukkhamasukhaṇ vā sabbaṇ taṇ
issaranimmanahetūti.

Idha pan' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
evaṇḍiṭṭhi: yaṇ kiñcāyaṇ purisapuggalo paṭisaṇvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

³ K. and B: evaṇḍiṭṭhi always.

² K. omits etarahi vā.

⁴ S^d: pana ekacco.

sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukkaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
 ahetu appaccayāti.
 Imāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcanā?
 Rāgo kiñcanaṃ doso kiñcanaṃ moho kiñcanaṃ. Ime
 tayo kiñcanā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi aṅgaṇāni?
 Rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ doso aṅgaṇaṃ moho aṅgaṇaṃ. Imāni tīpi
 aṅgaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi malāni?
 Rāgo malaṃ doso malaṃ moho malaṃ. Imāni tīpi
 malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi visamāni?
 Rāgo visamaṃ doso visamaṃ moho visamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
 visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīpi visamāni?
 Kāyavisamaṃ vacīvisamaṃ manovisamaṃ. Imāni tīpi
 visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?
 Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.
 Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?
 Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohakasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.
 Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?
 Kāyakasāvo vacīkasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādaditṭhi?
 Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti
 evaṃditṭhi: natthi kāmesu doso ti, so kāmesu pātavyataṇ
 apajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi.

Tattha katamā attānuditṭhi?¹
 Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadham-
 massa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
 sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito,
 rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
 vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . .
 saṃkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāna-
 vantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā
 attānaṃ: ya evarūpādītṭhi dītṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipari-
 yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānuditṭhi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādīṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnañ, natthi yiṭṭhañ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokañ paraṇ ca lokañ sayañ abhiññā sacchikatvā pave-dentīti: yā evarūpā dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigatañ . . . pe . . . vi-parīyesagāho: ayañ vuccati micchādīṭṭhi.²

Sassatadīṭṭhi assādadīṭṭhi sakkāyadīṭṭhi attānuditṭhi ucchedadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhiku-salesu dhammesu aratī³ aratikā anabhiratī anabhiramanā ukkaṇṭhitā paritassitā⁴: ayañ vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāpinā vā leddunā vā dandena vā satthena vā rajjuvā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭṭeti: yā evarūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṇṣanā vihiṇṣanā rosanā viro-sanā parūpaghāto: ayañ vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamacariyā, vācāya adham-macariyā visamacariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visama-cariyā: ayañ vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyañ dovaccassiyañ dovaccassatā⁵ vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasatātā anādariyañ anādaratā aḡaravatā appaṭissavatā: ayañ vuccati dova-cassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppaññā, yā tesañ sevānā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhattī sambhatti taṇ-sampavaṇkatā: ayañ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṇṣāsāññā: ayañ vuccati nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamañ uddhaccaṇ?

Yaṇ cittassa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattañ cittassa: idaṇ vuccatī uddhaccaṇ.

Tattha katamañ kosajjaṇ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S^d continues dīṭṭhigatamasassatadīṭṭhi, &c.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ So S^d. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaḡgo voṣṣaḡgānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asaṅkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaṅkacchakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhiṭṭachandatā nikkhiṭṭadhurata³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abāhulīkammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo paṃādo: idaṃ
vuccati koṣajjaṃ.

Tattha kaṭaṃ paṃādo?

Kāyaduṭṭharite vā vacīduṭṭharite vā manoduṭṭharite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaḡgo voṣṣaḡgānuppa-
dānaṃ kusalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asaṅkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaṅkacchakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhiṭṭachandatā nikkhiṭṭadhurata³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abāhulīkammaṃ anadīṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo paṃādo: yo
evaṃ rūpo paṃādo paṃajjanaṃ paṃajjitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
paṃādo.

Tattha kaṭaṃ asantutṭhitā?⁵

Itaritaracivarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭṭhassa⁶
bhīyyakamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ asantutṭ-
ṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutṭhitā.

Tattha kaṭaṃ asaṃpajjaññatā?

Yaṃ aññānaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalāmūlay: ayaṃ vuccati asaṃpajjaññatā.

Tattha kaṭaṃ mahicchatā?

Itaritaracivarapiṇḍa pātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭṭhassa⁷
bhīyyakamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgataṃ mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha kaṭaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yaṃ na hiriyati hiriyitabbena,⁸ na hiriyati pāpakānaṃ
akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha kaṭaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yaṃ na ottappitabbena,⁸ na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha kaṭaṃ paṃādo?

Kāyaduṭṭharite vā vacīduṭṭharite vā manoduṭṭharite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣṣaḡgo voṣṣaḡgānuppa-

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhitakir°. ² B: olinā°.

³ B: °dhurata. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭṭhatā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṇ kusalanāṇaṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṇ anadhiṭṭhānaṇ ananuyogo pamādo: yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanaṇ pamajjitattaṇ: ayaṇ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṇ anādariyaṇ?

Yaṇ anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā² anaddā anaddāyaṇā anaddāyitattaṇ³ asilyaṇ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṇ vuccati anādariyaṇ.

Tattha katamā dovacassatā?⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovacassāyaṇ dovacassiyaṇ dovacassatā vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasātātā anādariyaṇ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayaṇ vuccati dovacassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino duppañña: yā tesāṇ sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ -sampavaṇkatā: ayaṇ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ assaddhiyaṇ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddahati Buddhāya vā dhammaṇ vā saṅghaṇ vā: yaṇ evarūpaṇ assaddhiyaṇ assaddhaṇā anokappanā anabhippasādo: idaṇ vuccati assaddhiyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avadaññitā?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammacchariyaṇ: yaṇ evarūpaṇ maccheraṇ maccharāyaṇā⁷ maccharāyitattaṇ vevicchaṇ kadariyaṇ katukañcukatā⁸ agga-hitattaṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati avadaññitā.

Tattha katamaṇ kosajjaṇ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittassa vossaggo vossaggānuppadānaṇ kusalanāṇaṇ vā dhammānaṇ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā⁹ asātaaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹⁰ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhita°. ² B: appati°.

³ K: anādā anādāyaṇā anādāyitattaṇ.

⁴ S^d and B: asilyaṇ.

⁵ So S^d. K: acittikāro. B: acittikāro. Read acitti° on

p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230.

⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S^d: maccheraṇā, but maccharāyitattaṇ.

⁸ See p. 357.

⁹ S^d: °kiriya.

¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

nikkhittachandatā nikkhattadhuratā anāsevanā abhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo paṃādo : idaṃ vuccati kosajjaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ uddhaccaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṣa : idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ asaṃvaro ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī¹ hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī¹ yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ,² tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati, soteṇa saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghāṇena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati³ : ayaṃ vuccati asaṃvaro.

Tattha katamaṃ dussilyaṃ ?⁴

Kāyiko vitikkamo⁵ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : idaṃ vuccati dussilyaṃ.

Tattha katamā ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā ?

Tattha katame ariyā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṃ ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā adaṭṭhukamyatā asametukamyatā asamaṅgantukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā ?

Tattha katamaṃ saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhaṅgā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assavanakamyatā⁶ anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā ?

¹ B : one g only.

² B : anvāsa°.

³ S^d adds (Cf. above, p. 360) : yā imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asaṃvaro : ayaṃ, etc.

⁴ B : dussilyaṃ.

⁵ B : vitikk°.

⁶ B : asaṃ°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattāṇ uññā avaññā paribhavo randhagavesitā:¹ ayaṇ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamaṇ mutṭhasaccaṇ?

Yā² asati ananussati appatissati asati³ asaranatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idañ vuccati mutṭhasaccaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ asampajaññaṇ?

Yaṇ aññānaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṇgi moho akusalamūlaṇ: idañ vuccati asampajaññaṇ.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṇ cittassa uddhaccaṇ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattāṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicece nicean ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhan ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippaṭi-kūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvaṭṭanā⁷ ābhogo samannāhāro manasikāro: ayaṇ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṇkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhī: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanā nisevanā saṇsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṇ - sampavaṇkatā: ayaṇ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamaṇ cetaso linattāṇ?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁹ salliyānā linaṇ liyanā liyitattāṇ thinaṇ⁹ thiyānā thiyitattāṇ cittassa: ayaṇ vuccati cetaso linattāṇ.

TIKAṇ.

Tattha katame cattāro āsavā?

Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: pammossanatā.

⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvajjanā anāvajjanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattāṇ.

⁹ B: li° and thi°.

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando kāmarāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmasineho¹ kāmapiṇṇāso kāmapiṇṇāso kāmamuccāha kāmajhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo ditṭhāsavo ?

Sassato loko ti vā assassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhāsavo. Sabbā pi micchāditṭhi ditṭhāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dukkhe aññaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā ?³

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjhā lobho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho ?

Anatthaṃ me acarīti . . . pe⁵ . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho ?

Ito bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇānaṃ sīlena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idaṃ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho ?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccāṃ moghaṃ aññaṃ ti vā, assassato loko : idam evā saccāṃ moghaṃ aññaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā : idam eva saccāṃ moghaṃ aññaṃ ti vā : yā evarūpā ditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :

¹ B : °sneho.

² K : °yesagāho.

³ S^d excises down to cattāro oghā (next page).

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1185 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doso.

ayaṇ vuccati idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparamāsaṇ kāyaganthaṇ sabbā pi micchādittḥi idaṇ-saccābhiniveso kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmupādānaṇ ditṭhupādānaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ attavādupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ kāmupādānaṇ?

Yo kamesu kāmaccchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṇ : idaṇ vuccati kāmupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ ditṭhupādānaṇ?

Natṭhi dinnāṇ natṭhi yitṭhaṇ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṇ ca lokaṇ paraṇ ca lokaṇ sayāṇ abhiññā sacchikatva paveditṭi : yā evarūpā ditṭḥi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² idaṇ vuccati ditṭhupādānaṇ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṇ ca attavādupādānaṇ ca sabbā pi micchādittḥi ditṭhupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ silabbatupādānaṇ?

Ito bahiddhā samaṇabrāhmaṇaṇaṇ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā ditṭḥi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati silabbatupādānaṇ.

Tattha katamaṇ attavādupādānaṇ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyaṇaṇ adassāvi ariya-dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṇ adassāvi sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito, rūpaṇ attato samanupassati rūpavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attāni vā rūpaṇ rūpasmiṇ vā attānaṇ ; vedanaṇ . . . saññaṇ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṇ attato samanupassati viññānavantaṇ vā attānaṇ attāni vā viññānaṇ viññānasmiṇ vā attānaṇ : yā evarūpā ditṭḥi ditṭhigataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṇ vuccati attavādupādānaṇ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro tanhuppādā?

Cīvarahetu vā bhikkhuno tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, piṇḍapātaḥetu vā bhikkhuno tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, senāsanaḥetu vā bhikkhuno tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, itibhāvabhavaḥetu vā bhikkhuno tanhā uppajjamānā uppajjati : ime cattāro tanhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamanāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K : °yesagāho always.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanāṃ² chandagamanāṃ vaggagamanāṃ vārigamanāṃ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Anicce niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhi-vipariyeso, dukkhe sukhān ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhān ti saññāvipariyeso cittavipariyeso diṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccaritāni?

Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni?

Musāvādo pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccaritāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhīlabhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādabhayaṃ parānuvādabhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso diṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṃkatāṃ sukhadukkhān ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati; parakataṃ sukhadukkhān ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : assute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

diṭṭhi uppajati; sayañkataṇ ca parakataṇ ca sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati; asayaṇkāraṇ
aparaṇkāraṇ¹ adhiceasamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati: imā catasso diṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso kāmāc-
chando vyāpādo: imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni?
Rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā: imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni?
Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṇṇamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ: imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṃgā?
Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango diṭṭhi-
saṃgo: ime pañca saṃgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā?
Rāgasallaṇ dosasallaṇ mohasallaṇ mānasallaṇ diṭṭhi-
sallaṇ: ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā?
Satthari kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, dhamme kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, saṃghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampa-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaṇkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampasīdati, sabrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamano
āhatacitto³ khilajāto: ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā?
Kāme avitārāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho, kāye avitārāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitārāgo hoti avigatachando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatāṇho,

¹ K: asayaṇkataṇ paraṇkataṇ. ² S^d: °cārisu.

³ S^d: āhatanacitto. B: āhata°.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā seyyasukhaṃ phasasasukhaṃ¹ middhasukhaṃ anuyutto viharati, aññatarayaṃ devanikāyaṃ² paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati : iminā 'haṃ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhaviṣṣāmi devaññatara vā ti : ime pañca cetaso vini-bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaraṇāni ?

Kāmacchandanaīvaraṇaṃ vyāpādanaīvaraṇaṃ thīnamiddha-nīvaraṇaṃ⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanaīvaraṇaṃ vicikicchānīvaraṇaṃ : imāni pañca nīvaraṇāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni ?⁵

Mātā jīvita voropetā⁶ hoti, pitā jīvita voropetā hoti, arahā⁷ jīvita voropetā hoti, dutṭhena cittaena tathāgatassa lohitayaṃ uppāditaṃ hoti, sangho bhinno hoti : imāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni.⁵

Tattha katamā pañca diṭṭhiyo ?

Saññi attā hoti aroga⁸ param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, asaññi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññi nāsaññi attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana sattassa uchedayaṃ vināsaṃ vibhayaṃ paññāpenti, diṭṭha-dhammanibbānaṃ vā pan' eke⁹ abhivadanti : imā pañca diṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā ?

Pāṇatipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro mūsāvādo surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā¹⁰ : ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā ?

Nātivyaśanaṃ bhogavyāśanaṃ rogavyāśanaṃ silavyāśanaṃ diṭṭhivyāśanaṃ : ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā ?

Bahunō janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahuō ca¹¹ hoti, vajjabahuō ca,¹¹ sammūlho kālaṃ karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B : passasukhaṃ.

² K : devakāyaṃ.

³ S^d omits this alternative.

⁴ B : thina°.

⁵ S^d : ānantariyāni.

⁶ K : voropitā once, and voropito twice. B : thrice.

⁷ B : arahanto.

⁸ K : āroga thrice.

⁹ S^d : vā aneke.

¹⁰ K : °tṭhānaṃ.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedā param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
uppañjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinavā.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?
Ājivikabhayaṃ¹ asilokabhayaṃ parisasārajjabhayaṃ
maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃ-
diṭṭhi:² yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcāhi kāmāgūnehi sam-
appito samāgibhūto³ paricāreti, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴ hoti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁴
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Kāma hi bho anicca dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesāṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppa-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Yato kho
bho ayaṃ attā vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho⁷ ayaṃ
attā paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eke
sato sattassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ,
etena etaṃ oḷārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā para-
madiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eke sato sat-
tassa paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁵
tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
attā ettāvataṃ paramadiṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetu? Yad eva tattha piṭigataṃ cetaso ubbīlāvitaṃ,⁸
etena etaṃ oḷārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
piṭiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramadiṭṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°. ² K., B., and S^d: °diṭṭhi.

³ B: samāgi°. ⁴ S^d: °nibbānaṃ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d: yaṃ. ⁶ S^d: nevaḥkko ayaṃ. ⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d: ubbīlāvitattaṃ. K: ubbīlāvitaṃ. B: uppillāvitaṃ.
Cf. D. I. 3, 37.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-ditthadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ attā ettāvata paramaditthadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Yaḍ eva tattha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena etaṃ olārikaṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvata kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditthadhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa paramaditthadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpentī.

Ime pañca ditthadhammanibbānavādā.

PAÑCAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādāmūlāni?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sātheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchatā sanditthi-parāmāsītā :⁶ imāni cha vivādāmūlāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanāpikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkaṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā?

Rūpaṇhā saddaṇhā gandhaṇhā rasaṇhā phoṭṭhabbaṇhā dhammaṇhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S^d : yaṇ.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sātheyyaṃ.

⁶ S^d : °parāmāsītā.

⁷ K. and B : °rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout.

⁹ S^d : āghātā paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appatṭisso¹ dhamme . . . sanghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisanthāre² agāravo viharati appatṭisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammāramatā bhassāramatā niddāramatā saṅgaṇikāramatā saṅsaggāramatā papañcāramatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammāramatā bhassāramatā niddāramatā saṅgaṇikāramatā dovaccassatā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā somanassatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somanassatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha somanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā domanassatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domanassatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha domanassupavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā upekhatṭhāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavicarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekhatṭhāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavicarati: ime cha upekhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ

¹ S⁴ and B: appatṭisso.

² B: paṭisandhāre.

sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassaṃ
sātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekhā?

Upekkhatthānīyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatthānīyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatthānīyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatthānīyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhaṭ-
thānīyesu dhammesu gehasitaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ
nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ,
cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā : imā cha
gehasitā upekhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ anattānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattānaṃ va³ attānaṃ sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan'assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁴ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatra dīgharattaṃ kalyāṇapāpakānaṃ dhammānaṃ
vipākāṃ paccanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁵ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti
vā pan'assa⁶ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAṆ.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhaṃ, which in S^d only follows dhammesu.

² K. : upekkhatthānīkesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S^d omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d : na ahosi. ⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānuso patighānuso mānānuso diṭṭhānuso vicikicchānuso bhavarāgānuso avijjānuso: ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutthānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutthānaṃ patighapariyutthānaṃ mānapariyutthānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutthānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutthānaṃ bhavarāgapariyutthānaṃ avijjāpariyutthānaṃ: ime satta pariyutthānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasāṃyojanaṃ patighasāṃyojanaṃ mānasāṃyojanaṃ diṭṭhisāṃyojanaṃ vicikicchāsāṃyojanaṃ bhavarāgasāṃyojanaṃ avijjāsāṃyojanaṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto hoti, kusīto hoti, mutṭhassati hoti, duppañño hoti: ime satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo pisunā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asmi māno micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃ diṭṭhi:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā rūpi cātummahābhūtikā matāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedā ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata 'kho bho⁵ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinnā hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucehedaṃ vināsaṃ vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁶ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinnā hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalīṇkārahārabhakkho,

¹ In S^d these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottāpi. S^d: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S^d: °diṭṭhi.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S^d.

taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṇ kho bho¹ ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvataṇ sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbāṅgapaccāṅgi ahinindriyo, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṇ kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, neso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvataṇ sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā sabbaso rūpasāññānaṇ samatikkamā³ paṭigha-sāññānaṇ atthagamā⁴ nānattasāññānaṇ amanasikārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaṇācāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṇ kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvataṇ sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā sabbaso ākāsaṇācāyatanāṇ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṇ viññāpan ti viññāṇācāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṇ kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinnō hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvataṇ sammā samucchinnō hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā sabbaso viññāṇācāyatanāṇ samatikkamma: natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits.

² K: rūpamayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf.

D. I. 34: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasīti.

tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi : so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṇ tvaṇ vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṇ attā ettāvata sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanāṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpago, taṇ tvaṇ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṇ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bheda ucehijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvata kho bho ayaṇ attā sammā samucchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedaṇ vināsaṇ vibhavaṇ paññāpenti.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavatthūni ?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ uddhaccaṇ : imāni aṭṭha kilesavattthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kusītavattthūni ?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṇ kattabbaṇ hoti. Tassa evaṇ hoti : kammaṇ³ kho me kattabbaṇ bhavissati, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, handāhaṇ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyaṇa. Idaṇ paṭhamāṇ kusītavattthu.⁴

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā kammaṇ kataṇ hoti. Tassa evaṇ hoti : ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ, kammaṇ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, handāhaṇ nipajjāmīti. So nipajjati na viriyaṇ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṇ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyaṇa. Idaṇ dutiyaṇ kusītavattthu.⁵

Puna ca paraṇ bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S^d : Ahaṇ kho kammaṇ akāsiṇ ; kammaṇ kho bho kattabbaṇ, &c.

⁴ K. has 'vatthuy throughout.

⁵ S^d calls this section also paṭhamāṇ kusītavattthu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyaṇ kusītavattthu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evaṃ hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissati, maggaṃ kho bho me gacchantassa kāyo kilamissati; handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ tatiyaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho maggaṃ agamāsiṃ, maggaṃ kho pana me gacchantassa kāyo kilanto. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ catutthaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto na labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto nālatthaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ pañcamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto labhati lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā piṇḍāya caranto alattaṃ lūkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthaṃ pāripūriṃ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammaṇṇo māsacitaṃ maṇṇe. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evaṃ hoti: uppanno kho me ayaṃ appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipajjituy. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ sattamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā. Tassa evaṃ hoti: ahaṃ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaṇṇā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammaṇṇo. Handāhaṃ nipajjāmiti. So nipajjati na viriyaṃ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idaṃ aṭṭamaṃ kusitavatthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavāṭṭhūni.

¹ S^d omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sārāgo ayase paṭivirodho pasasāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo. Micchāvācā micchākam-manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-samādhi. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiya² nibbētheti.³ Ayaṃ pathamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakaṃ yeva paṭippharati: Kin nu⁴ kho tuyhaṃ bālassa avyattassa bhaṇitena? Tuvam⁵ pi nāma maṃ⁶ bhaṇitabbāṃ mañña-sīti. Ayaṃ dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakass' eva⁷ paccāropeti,⁸ tuvam⁵ pi kho 'si itthannāmaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno, tuvaṃ⁹ tāva paṭhamāṃ paṭikarohīti. Ayaṃ tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññenāññaṃ paṭicarati bahiddhā kathaṃ apanāmeti kopaṃ ca dosaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pātukaroti. Ayaṃ catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiyaṃ codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S^d: assatibhāvā nibbētheti.

³ B: nibbētheti. K. corrects dh to ṭh.

⁴ S^d omits.

⁵ K: tvaṃ pi. B: tuvaṃ.

⁶ S^d: nāmaṃ omitting maṃ.

⁷ S^d: codakassa ceva. B: codakaṃ yeva.

⁸ S^d: °ropitī.

⁹ K: tvaṃ.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno saṅghamajjhe
bāhā vikkhepakaṃ bhanti. Ayaṃ pañcama purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So
bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyivā¹
saṅghaṃ anādiyivā¹ codakaṃ sāpattiko va yena² kāmaṃ
pakkamati. Ayaṃ chaṭṭho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti. So
bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhaṃ⁴
āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhaṃ anāpanno 'mhīti tuṇḍibhūto⁶
saṅghaṃ viheseti. Ayaṃ sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhūhi bhikkhuṃ āpattiya codenti.
So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evaṃ āha :
kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaṃ mayi vyāvata⁸?
Idān' āhaṃ sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināyāvattissāmīti,⁹ so
sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hināyāvattitva evaṃ āha : idāni kho
tumhe āyasmanto attamanā hothāti. Ayaṃ aṭṭhamo
purisadoso.

Ime aṭṭha purisadosā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ
paññāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ
paññāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
asaṇṇīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
asaṇṇīti¹¹ naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ
paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā saṇṇīti naṃ
paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādayitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko
va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhaṃ to 'mhīti inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuṇḍi°.

⁷ S^d : kiṃ kho.

⁸ K : vyāvathā.

⁹ B : °vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : ārogo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī.

S^d then inserts the following :
Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇī.
Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti. Ime aṭṭha asaṇṇīvādā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇīnāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīti naṃ paṇṇāpenti.

Ime aṭṭha nevasaṇṇī-nāsaṇṇīvādā.

АТТНАКАУ.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavatthūni?

Anatthaṃ¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṃ me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthaṃ me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthaṃ acari . . . anatthaṃ carati . . . anatthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṃ acari . . . atthaṃ carati . . . atthaṃ carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisamalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyaṃ māyā sathēyyaṃ² musāvādo pāpicchā micchādīṭṭhi: imāni nava purisamalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

¹ S^d: anattam throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S^d: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hino 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadisassa hino 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa hino 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā?

Taṇhaṃ paṭicca pariyesanā, pariyesanaṃ paṭicca lābho,
 lābhaṃ paṭicca vinicchayaṃ, vinicchayaṃ paṭicca chandarāgo,
 chandarāgaṃ paṭicca ajjhosaṇaṃ, ajjhosaṇaṃ paṭicca parig-
 gaho, pariggahaṃ paṭicca macchariyaṃ, macchariyaṃ
 paṭicca ārakkho, ārakkhādhikaraṇaṃ daṇḍhādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇṭuvaṇ pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpakā akusalā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Rūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Arūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Saññi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Asaññi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etaṃ.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saṅkhatāni?⁴

Asmīti:⁵ saṅkhatam etaṃ.

Ayam aham asmīti: saṅkhatam etaṃ.

¹ S^d omits.

² S^d: kalahaṃ viggaha-vivāda-tuvaṇṭuvaṇ. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. i., 110, 410.

³ S^d has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitam. B. has Ahaṃ asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitam.

⁴ S^d: sasāṅkhatāni.

⁵ S^d: Asmīn ti . . . ahasmīn ti . . . amahasmīn ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpi, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti . . .

Bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Na bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Rūpi bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Arūpi bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Saññi bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Asaññi bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti: saṅkhatam etaṇ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAKAKAṆ.

Tattha katamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṇ² uddhaccaṇ ahirikaṇ anottappaṇ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha katamāni dasa āghātavatthūni?
 Anattaṇ³ me acaritī āghāto jāyati.
 Anattaṇ me caratitī āghāto jāyati.
 Anattaṇ me carissatitī āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anattaṇ acari . . . anattaṇ caratī . . . anattaṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthaṇ acari . . . atthaṇ caratī . . . atthaṇ carissatitī āghāto jāyati; atthāne va pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa āghātavatthūni.

Tattha katame dasa akusalakammāpathā?
 Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṇ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhijjhā vyāpādo micchādīṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammāpathā.

Tattha katamāni dasa saṇṇyojanāni?
 Kāmarāgasāṇṇyojanaṇ paṭighasāṇṇyojanaṇ mānasāṇṇyojanaṇ diṭṭhisāṇṇyojanaṇ vicikicchāsāṇṇyojanaṇ silabbataparāmāsasāṇṇyojanaṇ bhavarāgasāṇṇyojanaṇ issāsāṇṇyojanaṇ macchariyasāṇṇyojanaṇ avijjāsāṇṇyojanaṇ: imāni dasa saṇṇyojanāni.

Tattha katamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādīṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākāmaṇto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī°. ³ S^d: anattam throughout.

samādhi micchāñāṇaṃ micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavattḥukā micchādittḥi?

Natthi dinnayaṃ, natthi yittḥayaṃ, natthi hutayaṃ, natthi sukataḍḍakkatāṇayaṃ kammāṇayaṃ phalaṃ vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrahmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti :² ayaṃ dasavattḥukā micchādittḥi.

Tattha katamā dasavattḥukā antaggāhikā dittḥi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ³ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññayaṃ jīvaṃ aññayaṃ sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṃ dasavattḥukā antaggāhikā dittḥi.

DASAṀAṀ.

Tattha katamāni atṭḥārasa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya?

Asmīti hoti

Itth' asmīti hoti

Ev' asmīti hoti

Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴

Bhavissan ti hoti

Itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Evayaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

As' asmīti⁵ hoti

Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Siyaṃ ti hoti

Itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti

Evayaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti

Aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipāko.

² K. omits iti.

³ S^d : jīvaṃ.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sat'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyaṃ ti honti hoti, making 19 vicarītāni.

Apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti

Apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti¹

Apāhaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti

Apāhaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca asmiti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ² karitvā rūpaṇ³ vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññānaṇ: asmiti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, asmiti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, asmiti ditṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itth' asmiti vā ev' asmiti vā aññath' asmiti vā.⁴

Kathaṇ ca itth' asmiti⁵ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smiti vā brāhmaṇo 'smiti vā vesso 'smiti vā suddo 'smiti vā gahaṭṭho 'smiti vā pabbajito 'smiti vā devo 'smiti vā manusso 'smiti vā rūpi 'smiti vā arūpi 'smiti vā saññi 'smiti vā asaññi 'smiti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiti vā. Evaṇ itth' asmiti⁵ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca ev' asmiti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya⁶: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo 'smiti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo 'smiti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṇ vesso 'smiti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṇ suddo 'smiti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho tathā 'haṇ gahaṭṭho 'smiti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haṇ pabbajito 'smiti vā, yathā so devo tathā 'haṇ devo 'smiti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṇ manusso 'smiti vā, yathā so rūpi tathā 'haṇ rūpi 'smiti vā, yathā so arūpi tathā 'haṇ arūpi 'smiti vā, yathā so saññi tathā 'haṇ saññi 'smiti vā, yathā so asaññi tathā 'haṇ asaññi 'smiti vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiti vā. Evaṇ ev' asmiti⁷ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññath' asmiti⁸ hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo 'smiti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smiti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṇ tathā vesso 'smiti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṇ tathā suddo 'smiti vā, yathā so gahaṭṭho nāhaṇ tathā gahaṭṭho 'smiti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaṇ tathā pabbajito 'smiti vā, yathā so devo nāhaṇ devo 'smiti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṇ tathā

¹ S^d omits hoti.

² B: kiñci dhammaṇ anavakāri.

³ S^d: rūpā vedanā saññā, &c. ⁴ B: aññathāsmīti . . .

⁵ S^d: asmiṇ ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K: paraṇ puggalaṇ throughout.

⁷ S^d: asmiṇ ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smiti.

manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpī¹ nāhaṃ tathā rūpī 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpī nāhaṃ tathā arūpī 'smīti vā yathā so saññī nāhaṃ tathā saññī 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññī nāhaṃ tathā asaññī 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī 'smīti vā. Evaṃ aññathasmi² hoti.

Kathaṃ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ³ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ : bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā vesso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gahatṭho bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpī bhavissan ti vā arūpī bhavissan ti vā saññī bhavissan ti vā asaññī bhavissan ti vā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca as' asmīti⁶ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saykhāre viññāṇaṃ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, sassato 'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti : evaṃ as' asmīti hoti.

¹ S^d: rūpi.

² S^d has 'smin ti and 'smīti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S^d omits next clause.

⁵ S^d and B. give full text.

⁶ So S^d.

Kathaṇ ca sātasmīti¹ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati,³ siyaṇ ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā evaṇ siyaṇ ti vā aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca siyaṇ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati,³ siyaṇ ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā evaṇ siyaṇ ti vā aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā vesso siyaṇ ti vā suddo siyaṇ ti vā gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā pabbajito siyaṇ ti vā devo siyaṇ ti vā manusso siyaṇ ti vā rūpi⁴ siyaṇ ti vā arūpi⁴ siyaṇ ti vā saññi siyaṇ ti vā asaññi siyaṇ ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyaṇ ti vā. Evaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ siyanti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṇ anavakāriṇ karitvā rūpaṇ² vedanaṇ saññaṇ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṇ : apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti mānaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti chandaṇ paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyaṇ ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ aññathā siyaṇ ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyaṇ ti hoti?

Apāhaṇ khattiyo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ brāhmaṇo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ vesso siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ suddo siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ gahaṭṭho siyaṇ ti vā apāhaṇ pabbajito

¹ S^d: sat 'asmīti.

² See p. 393, nn. 2 and 3.

³ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 4.)

⁴ So S^d. (Cf. prev. page, n. 1.)

⁵ S^d gives full text.

siyan ti vā apāhaṇ devo siyan ti va apāhaṇ manusso vā apāhaṇ rūpī¹ siyan ti vā apāhaṇ arūpī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ saññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ asaññī siyan ti vā apāhaṇ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo apāhaṇ na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṇ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṇ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṇ apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti
 Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti
 Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti
 Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti
 Iminā bhavissan ti hoti
 Iminā itthaṇ bhavissan ti hoti
 Iminā evaṇ bhavissan ti hoti
 Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
 Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti
 Iminā sat' asmīti⁶ hoti
 Iminā siyan ti hoti
 Iminā itthaṇ siyan ti hoti
 Iminā evaṇ⁷ siyan ti hoti
 Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti
 Iminā apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti
 Iminā apāhaṇ itthaṇ siyan ti hoti
 Iminā apāhaṇ evaṇ siyan ti hoti
 Iminā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d: asmin ti.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁵ S^d: iminā asmīti.

⁶ S^d: sat' asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṇ.

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ² vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabbhati, iminā asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabbhati, iminā asmīti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabbhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itth' asmīti vā iminā ev' asmīti vā iminā aññath'asmīti³ vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itth' asmīti hoti ?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahattho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpi 'smīti vā iminā arūpi 'smīti vā iminā saññi 'smīti vā iminā asaññi 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā itth' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā ev' asmīti hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi-smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā ev' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññath'asmīti⁵ hoti ?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññath'asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti ?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ⁶ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ : iminā bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭilabbhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabbhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabbhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti : iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti ?

Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahattho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B : Kiñci dhammaṃ avakāri. K : avakāriṃ.

² S⁴ : rūpā vedanā, &c. ³ S⁴ : asmin ti.

⁴ S⁴ gives full text. ⁵ K. and B : aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S⁴ inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S⁴ inserts : Kaṇci dhammaṃ before iminā khattiyo, &c.

ti vā iminā manusso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpī bhavissan ti vā iminā saññī bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññī bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā as' asmīti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ: iminā nicco 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassato 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smīti. Evaṃ iminā as' asmīti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ: iminā ucchijjissāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evaṃ iminā sāt' asmīti⁴ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ: iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmaṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evaṃ siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahaṭṭho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manusso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpī siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S^d gives the text condensed.

³ S^d: rūpa vedanā, &c.

² K. and B: ava°.

⁴ S^d: sāt'asmīti.

saññī siyan ti vā iminā asaññī siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññāṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti ditthiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahattṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ pabbajito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāham arūpī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: ava°.

² Sd: rūpā vedanā, &c.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññī-nāsaññī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya.

Iti¹ imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhattikassa upādāya, imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamvūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā chattiṃsa taṇhāvicarītāni honti.

Iti evarūpāni² atītāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicarītāni anāgatāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicarītāni paccuppannāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicarītāni, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamvūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā atthasataṃ taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsaṭṭhi ditthigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiceasamuppannikā, solasa saññivādā,⁵ atthā asaññivādā, atthā neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā,⁶ satta ucchedavādā, pañca ditthadhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsaṭṭhi ditthigatāni Brahmajāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUPPAKAVATTHUVIBHAṆḤO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. omits.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, &c.

³ B: atthā taṇhāvicaritasataṃ.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saññivādā . . . asanni⁶.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: cuddavattthukāṃ sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. omit sattarasamo. B. has *niṭṭhito for samatto*.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆṬO.

Kati khandhā, kati āyatanāni, kati dhātuyo, kati saccāni,
kati indriyāni, kati hetū, kati āhārā, kati phassā, kati
vedanā, kati saññā, kati cetanā, kati cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atṭhārāsa dhātuyo
cattāri saccāni
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanākkhandho
saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāpakkhandho :

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ	rūpāyatanāṃ
sotāyatanāṃ	saddāyatanāṃ
ghānāyatanāṃ	gandhāyatanāṃ
jivhāyatanāṃ	rasāyatanāṃ
kāyāyatanāṃ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ
manāyatanāṃ	dharmāyatanāṃ :

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā atṭhārāsa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāpadhātu
sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāpadhātu

ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññānadhātu
 jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññānadhātu
 kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññānadhātu
 manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññānadhātu :
 imāni vuccanti atthārassa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?
 Dukkhasaccaṇ
 samudayasaccaṇ
 maggasaccaṇ
 nirodhasaccaṇ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bāvisasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṇ	somanassindriyaṇ
sotindriyaṇ	domanassindriyaṇ
ghānindriyaṇ	upekkindriyaṇ
jivhindriyaṇ	saddhindriyaṇ
kāyindriyaṇ	viriyindriyaṇ
manindriyaṇ	satindriyaṇ
itthindriyaṇ	samādhindriyaṇ
purisindriyaṇ	paññindriyaṇ
jīvitindriyaṇ ¹	anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṇ
sukhindriyaṇ	aññindriyaṇ
dukkhindriyaṇ	aññātāvindriyaṇ :

imāni vuccanti bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
 tayo akusalahetū
 tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabalīṇkāro āhāro
 phassāhāro

¹ Sd puts this before purisindriyaṇ.

manosañcetanāhāro
viññānāhāro :
ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññānadhātusamphasso :
ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññānadhātusamphassajā vedanā :
imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññānadhātusamphassajā saññā :
imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññānadhātusamphassajā cetanā :
imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ
sotaviññāṇaṃ
ghānaviññāṇaṃ

jivhaviññāṇaṃ
kāyaviññāṇaṃ
manodhātu
manoviññāṇadhātu :

imāni vuccanti satta cittāni.

Kāmadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Kāmadhātuyā
pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo
tīni saccāni¹
bāvisatindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā ?

Rūpakkandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkandho : ime
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā dvādasāyatanāni ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ
dhammāyatanāṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā dvādasā-
yatanāni.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu . . . pe
. . . manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imā
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?²

Dukkhāsaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
vuccanti kāmadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyāṃ . . . pe . . . aññindriyāṃ aññātāvin-
driyāṃ : imāni vuccanti kāmadhātuyā bāvisatindriyāni.

Tattha katame kāmadhātuyā nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū :
ime vuccanti kāmadhātuyā nava hetū.²

¹ So K. also. Cf. above, pp. 114 following.

² S²: Tattha katame tayo kusalā hetū, &c., as above,
p. 402.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaḷiṇ-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosaḷicetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇādhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāṇādhātu : imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīni saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
atṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ saddāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāṇādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāṇādhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṇ samudayasaccaṇ maggasaccaṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṇ sotindriyaṇ manindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṇ upekhindriyaṇ saddhindriyaṇ viriyindriyaṇ satindriyaṇ samādhindriyaṇ paññindriyaṇ anaññā-taññassamāṇindriyaṇ¹ aññindriyaṇ aññatāvindriyaṇ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cūddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṇ dhammāṇaṇ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso manodhātusamphasso manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṇ sotavīññāṇaṇ manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe² . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni³

dve dhātuyo

tīni saccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekaṇ cittaṇ.

¹ K : anaññat°. ² S^d condenses nothing. ³ S^d : dvāyat°.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho
 viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro
 khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹
 Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?
 Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpa-
 dhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?
 Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?
 Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhi-
 ndriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ :
 imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?
 Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū :
 ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?
 Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime
 vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?
 Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhā-
 tuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā
 . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ?

Manoviññāṇadhātu : idan vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekaṃ
 cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni ?

Apariyāpanne
 cattāro khandhā
 dve āyatanāni
 dve dhātuyo
 dve saccāni
 dvādasindriyāni
 cha hetū
 tayo āhārā

¹ S^a : dvāyat^o.

² S^a gives the analysis, the eight causes being those given
 for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
ekā vedanā
ekā saññā
ekā cetanā
ekaṃ cittañ.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne cattāro khandhā ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānakkhandho : ime vuccanti aperiyaṇne cattāro
khandhā.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve āyatanāni ?
Manāyatanañ dhammāyatanañ : imāni vuccanti aperiya-
ṇne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve dhātuyo ?
Manoviññānadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti aperi-
yaṇne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dve saccāni ?
Maggasaccaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti aperiya-
ṇne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni aperiyaṇne dvādasindriyāni ?
Manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhin-
driyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātanaññassāmītindriyaṃ¹ aññin-
driyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti aperiyaṇne
dvādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne cha hetū ?
Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.
Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?
Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu :
ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?
Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato alobho adoso amoho :
ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti aperiyaṇne cha
hetū.

Tattha katame aperiyaṇne tayo āhārā ?
Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro : ime
vuccanti aperiyaṇne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katamo aperiyaṇne eko phasso ?
Manoviññānadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati aperiya-
ṇne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā aperiyaṇne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittañ ?

¹ K : anañña°.

Manoviññāpadhātu :¹ idaṃ vuccati अपरियāpanne ekaṃ cittaṃ.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṃ naṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tīṇindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu-samphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, chā cetanā, cha cittaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānaṃ cittaṃ naṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā ?

Rūpakkhando na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^d: Tattha katamā अपरियāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā ? Manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā cetanā : ayaṃ vuccanti अपरियāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇṇaṇ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kaḍaḍḍhāro āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāna-dhātusamphasso siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na³ rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇṇaṇ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhandho na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṇṇaṇ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannaṇ.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittāni rūpadhātu°, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saccāni arūpadhātu°.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Paccannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati pariyaṇṇā, kati apariyaṇṇā; . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati pariyaṇṇā, kati apariyaṇṇā?

Rūpakkhando pariyaṇṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Dasāyatanā pariyaṇṇā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Solaṣa dhātuyo pariyaṇṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Dve saccā pariyaṇṇā. Dve saccā apariyaṇṇā.

Dasindriyā pariyaṇṇā. Tiṇḍriyā apariyaṇṇā. Navindriyā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyaṇṇā. Cha hetū siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Kabaḷiṅkāro āhāro pariyaṇṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Cha phassā pariyaṇṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā pariyaṇṇo siyā apariyaṇṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyaṇṇā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā pariyaṇṇā siyā apariyaṇṇā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe² kati khandhā pātubhavantī . . . pe . . . kati cittaṇi pātubhavantī?

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ pañcakkhandhā pātubhavantī, kassaci ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavantī,

¹ S^a: dvāyat^o.

² B. and K: upapatti^o throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasā dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṇ ekaṇ saccaṇ pātubhavati, kassaci euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattāhindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetū pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetū pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṇ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṇ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṇ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṇ cittaṇ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ katame pañcak-khandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññānakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṇ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṇ devānaṇ paṭhamakappikānaṇ manus-sānaṇ opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ paripunnāyatanānaṇ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṇ rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ¹ ghāṇāyatanāṇ gandhāyatanāṇ jivhāyatanāṇ rasāyatanāṇ kāyāyatanāṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇ manāyatanāṇ dhammāyatanāṇ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṇ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṇ petānaṇ opapātikānaṇ asurānaṇ opapātikānaṇ tiracchānagatānaṇ nerayikānaṇ jaccandhānaṇ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇ sotāyatanāṇ ghāṇāyatanāṇ gandhāyatanāṇ jivhāyatanāṇ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṇ.

² Sd: jaccakkhandhānaṇ.

rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṇaṃ rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanāni² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ ghāṇāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ jivhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṇaṃ gandhāyatanāṇaṃ rasāyatanāṇaṃ kāyāyatanāṇaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṇaṃ manāyatanāṇaṃ dhammāyatanāṇaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripunnāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghāṇadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapā-

¹ S^d: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d: nava āyat^o.

tikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghanadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhirānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakku-dhātu rūpadhātu ghanadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātu-bhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghanadhātu gandhadhātu jivhādhatu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātu-bhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacāraṇaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ñāpasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghanindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyin-

¹ S⁴ adds manodhātu, making eleven.

² S⁴: jaccandhabadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

driyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cuddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ānāvippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ānāsapayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ānāvippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ānāsappayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

¹ Sd inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² Sd places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ Sd here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ ũānavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripunnāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa atthindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe atthindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabhadhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe atthindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni atthindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhadhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānindriyaṃ

¹ S^d: jaccandhabhadhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S^d omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napaṇṣakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇāsaṃpayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇāsaṃpayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabaliykāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññānāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññānadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā eka

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe t̥hapetvā asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti
pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti
pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
dasindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .
ekā cetanā . . .
ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā¹ upekhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññādhātusamphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññādhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhando. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Asaññasattā devā ahetukā anāhārā aphasakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
atthindriyāni pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekañ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanañ dhammāyatanañ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāṇadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamañ ekañ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekañ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyañ jīvitindriyañ upekkhindriyañ saddhindriyañ viriyindriyañ satindriyañ samādhindriyañ paññindriyañ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

A'obho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekañ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekañ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātu-āyatanā³ rūpaṃ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito akanitṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā⁵ uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁶ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage⁷ deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etth'āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukkhavihārissa⁸ vā cittacetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā apariyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sāsavā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhando: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā apariyāpannā?

Maggā ca maggaṃ phalāni ca asaṅkhata ca⁹ dhātu: ime dhammā apariyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 foll.

² K: parinimmitavatti.

³ B: khandhā.

⁴ S^d and B: rūpā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d: dīṭṭhadhamme sukha^o.

⁷ B: "upage.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S^d omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājike deve upādāya tad-upari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dānaṃ datvā sīlaṃ samādiyitvā¹ uposathakammaṃ katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce tusitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ³ saḥavyataṃ uppajjanti.

Manussānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Vassasataṃ appaṇṇaṃ vā bhiyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussagaṇanāya⁶ kittakaṃ hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yaṃ mānussakaṃ⁷ vassasataṃ tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyaṃ tiṃsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni vassasahassāni tāvatiṃsānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ.

Manussānaṃ⁸ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Tisso ca vassakotiyo saṭṭhiṇi ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃānaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānaṃ devānaṃ eso

¹ K: samādayitvā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits *pāranimmita* from the compound. K: pari°.

⁴ S^d: mānussānaṃ. K: mānusa°.

⁵ S^d: dvādasī°.

⁶ B. and K: mānussānaṃ.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: saṭṭhi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni dve vassasahassāni yaṃānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca vassasatasa-hassāni.

Tusitānaṃ¹ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.

Nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni² aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Dve vassakoṭṭisatāni tisso ca³ vassakoṭṭiyo cattārisaṃ ca⁴ vassasatasahassāni.

Paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppa-māṇaṃ?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṃvaccharo, tena saṃvaccharena dibbāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimmitavasavattīnaṃ devānaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ.

Manussānaṃ gaṇanāya kittakaṃ hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭṭisatāni ekavisaṃ ca vassakoṭṭiyo saṭṭhiṃ ca vassasatasahassāni.⁵

Cha ete⁶ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmasamiddhino, Sabbesaṃ ekasaṃkhāto āyu bhavati kittako?
Dvādasakoṭṭisatāṃ tesāṃ aṭṭhaviṣaṃ ca⁷ koṭṭiyo Paññāsasatasahassāni⁸ vassaggena pakāsitaṃ ti.

¹ B: tusitānaṃ.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsā ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārisā vassa°. K: cattārisaṃ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chappi: cha ete.

⁷ S^d: aṭṭhaviṣā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ¹ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Kappaṃ tatiyo bhāgo.²

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ³ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā brahmapurohitānaṃ⁴ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Upaddhakappa.

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā mahābrahmānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Kappa.⁵

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittābhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Dve kappa.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamāṇābhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Cattāro kappa.

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā abhassarānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Aṭṭha kappa.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ parittaṃ bhāvetvā parittasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyupparamāṇaṃ?

Solasa kappa.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ majjhimaṃ bhāvetvā appamāṇasubhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyatanāṃ uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: paṭhamamajjhānaṃ. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitānaṃ. ⁵ K: eko kappa.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṃsa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti ?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā subhakināṇaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Catusaṭṭhi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇānānattatā mana-sikāraṇānattatā chandaṇānattatā paṇidhinaṇattatā adhimokkhaṇānattatā abhinīhāraṇānattatā³ paññānānattatā appekacce asaṃñāsattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce vehapphalānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce avihānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākāśānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce viññānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce ākiñcaṇīyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti, appekacce neva-saññānāsaṃvāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyakaṃ uppajjanti.

Asaṃñāsattānaṃ ca vehapphalānaṃ ca devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Avihānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Kappasahasāṇaṃ.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahasāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahasāni.

Sudassīnaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Attha kappasahasāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahasāni.

Ākāśānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Visati kappasahasāni.

Viññānañcāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattārisa⁴ kappasahasāni.

¹ B : bātiṃsa.

³ Sd omits.

² Sd : subhakinānaṃ.

⁴ K : cattālīsa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
mānaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppmānaṇ ?

Caturāsiti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejēna kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggaṭam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatiṇ
Tava-dighāyukā sattā cāvanti āyusaṅkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo niceo : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhīrā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaraṇamokkhāya bhaventi maggaṇ uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggaṇ nibbānogaḍhagāmināṇ,
Sabbasave pariññāya parinibbanti anāsavaṇ ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittānaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanā abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbāṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbāṇ na

¹ B. and K : kāmarūpagatiṇ.

² K : vā pi. B : °gataṇ.

³ Sd : pañcakhandhānaṇ.

⁴ Sd inserts na.

sacchikātabba. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Dukkhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññānadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K: anaññat°.

³ S^d: °indriyāni.

⁵ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

² S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṇ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṇ sārammaṇaṇ. Dhammāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dve saccā¹ sārammaṇā. Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sārammaṇā. Jvitindriyaṇ siyā sārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Nava hetū sārammaṇā.

Kabalīkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārammaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta sārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhando³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṇ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ. Dhammāyatanaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccaṇ anārammaṇaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ anārammaṇārammaṇaṇ. Samudayasaccaṇ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S^d.

² S^d adds sārammaṇā.

³ S^d omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpādhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāpādhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhando siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na sutaṃ na mutaṃ na viññātaṃ. Saddāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ na mutaṃ viññātaṃ. Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ na sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ. Sattāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpādhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddādhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhādhātu . . . rasādhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbādhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tini saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutaṃ siyā mutaṃ siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutaṃ na mutaṃ viññātaṃ.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccā.

Satta phassā na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.
 Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
 satta cittā na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhando avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatana avyākata. Dve āyatana siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccaṇ akusalaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ kusalaṇ. Nirodhasaccaṇ avyākataṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā kusalaṇ siyā akusalaṇ siyā avyākataṇ.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṇ akusalaṇ. Anaññātāññassamītindriyaṇ¹ kusalaṇ. Cattārandriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalahetū akusala. Tayo kusalahetū kusala. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā avyākata. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K : anaññat°.

² Sd : °indriyāni.

³ Sd omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḁbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhama-sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḁbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattaḁbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḁbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccaṃ na vattaḁbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḁbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḁbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattaḁbā exclusive.

² S^d: saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jivitindriyaṇ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Moho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro na vattabbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittaṇ adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāṇaṇ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatanā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatanā¹ siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccaṇ
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammaṇ. Dukkhasaccaṇ
siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ siyā neva-
vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammaṇ.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tindriyā² vipākā. Dve indriyā³ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṇ siyā vipākaṇ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṇ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayo avyakatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalīṇkāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayo āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca citta vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
ṇadhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.⁴

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁵ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . .
pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhando siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S^d: dvāyat°.

² So both K. and S^d.

³ B. and K: dvindriyā. ⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2; cf. §§ 653-6.

⁵ S^d places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanā upādinṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanāṇaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ. Cattārāyatanā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanā¹ siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Samudayasaccaṇaṃ anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ. Dve saccā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṇaṃ siyā upādinṇupādāniyaṇ siyā anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ.

Navindriyā upādinṇupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṇ anupādinṇupādāniyaṇ. Tīṇindriyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalahetū anupādinṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalahetū siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyakatahetū siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro siyā upādinṇupādāniyo siyā anupādinṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassā upādinṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādinṇupādāniyo siyā anupādinṇupādāniyo. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā upādinṇupādāniyo siyā anupādinṇupādāniyo siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta upādinṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā upādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇupādāniyā siyā anupādinṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhāṇaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittāṇaṃ kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd: dvāyatanāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ avitakka-avicāraṃ. Maggasaccaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakkavicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Duk-khasaccaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ. Upekhindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññānadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca cittā avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññānadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ katī rūpā, katī arūpā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittānaṃ katī rūpā, katī arūpā ?

Rūpakkhando rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ S² omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanā rūpā. Manāyatanāṇ arūpaṇ. Dhammāyatanāṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Dasa dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dhamma-dhātu siyā rūpā siyā arūpā.¹

Tiṇi saccā arūpā. Dukkhasaccaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṇ siyā rūpaṇ siyā arūpaṇ.

Nava hetū arūpā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro rūpaṇ. Tayo āhārā arūpā.

Satta phassā arūpā.

Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta arūpā.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇ kati lokiya, kati lokuttarā?

Rūpakkhando lokiyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dasāyatanā lokiya. Dve āyatanā² siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Solasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Dve saccā lokiya. Dve saccā lokuttarā.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tiṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Tayo akusalahetū lokiya. Cha hetū siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kabaliṅkāro āhāro lokiyo. Tayo āhārā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Cha phassā lokiya. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā lokiyo siyā lokuttaro.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta lokiya. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.³

Abhiññā dve⁴ ārammaṇā dīṭṭhā kusalavedanā Vipakā ca upādīṇṇā vitakkarūpena⁵ lokiya ṭi.

DHAMMAHADAYAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO.⁶

VIBHAṆGAPPAKARAṆAṆ NITṬHITAṆ.

¹ K. has rūpaṇ, arūpaṇ.

² S^d: dvāyat^o.

⁴ S^d omits dve.

⁵ S^d omits samatto, but adds a brief metrical summary.

³ K. adds ti.

⁵ K: takka^o.

APPENDIX

PASSAGES in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

Khandhavibhaṅga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16 ; S. iii, 47-48 ; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253 ; iii, 136, 224 ; iv, 382. *For cattāro ca mahābhūta, &c.* (p. 1), *v.* M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.

Āyatanavibhaṅga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18 ; 278 *fol.* ; S. iv, 1 *fol.*

Dhātuvibhaṅga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.* ; 421 *fol.*

p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcendriyāni.

p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.

pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.

Saccavibhaṅga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313 ; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10) ; S. v, 420.

Paccayākāravibhaṅga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56 ; M. i, 263 ; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisankhārā*).

Satipatthānavibhaṅga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.* ; M. i, 56 *fol.* ; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*

Sammappadhānavibhaṅga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṅgīti Sutta ; M. ii, 11 ; A. ii, 15, 74.

Iddhipādavibhaṅga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 103 ; S. v, 254.

Bojjhaṅgavibhaṅga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71 ; M. iii, 85 *fol.*

p. 228 :—(? *not traced*.)

p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.

Maggavibhaṅga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313 ; M. iii, 251, 252 ; S. v, 8-10.

p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*

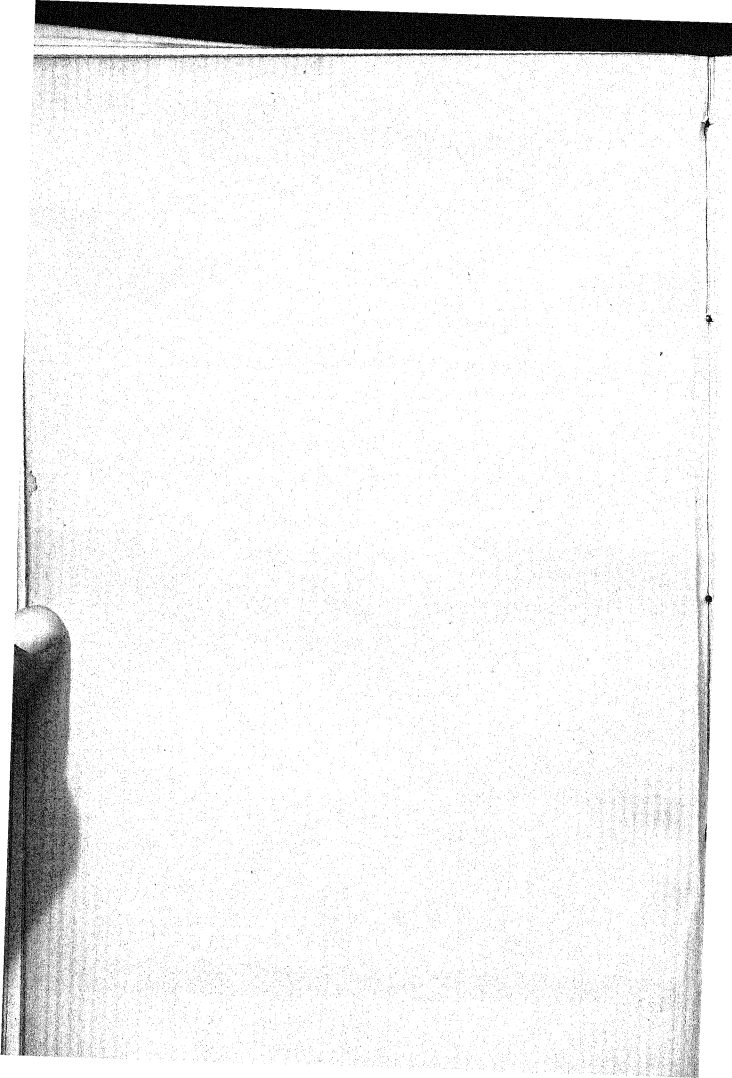
Jhānavibhaṅga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63 ; M. i, 33 ; A. ii, 22, 40 ; D. i, 70-71 ; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 89 ; ii, 158) ; D. i, 73-75, 112

Appamaññavibhaṅga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250 ; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369 ; S. v, 115, 116.

Sikkhāpadavibhaṅga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii ; A. iii, 170, 204 ; *cf.* S., v, 387.

Paṭisambhidāvivhaṅga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2 ; A. ii, 160.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.



INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- aṇṣa (-aṇsena saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek° gāho, 168, 365.
 Akusala, *see* Kusala *generally, also pp.* 144-69, 296.
 (°mūla) 190, 208; (°hetu) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (°hitatta) 357; (vass°) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Aṇḍaṇa (tūpi) 368.
 Accasarā, 358.
 Ajjava (an°) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see*
 each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (paññā) 327; (arūpasaññi) 342; (saṃyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhattika, 13, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhupekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhupekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābhāva, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāvisati).
 Atita (kandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatanā, *etc.*)
 see each Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 327;
 (kaṇkhati) 367; (°ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayaṇ) 379, 383-4; (rūpi, *etc.*) 388; (attato) 386;
 (attaḥavo) 70 *fol.*; (°anuditthi) 368; (attavāda) 136,
 375; (attuññā, attavaññā) 353-5; (°paribhavo) 353-5;
 (°anuvāda) 376; (attānaṇ dahati) 354, 355. *See also*
 Ditthi.
 Anattā (dvādasāyatanāni), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attha (paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (°jāpika) 324; (°cintaka) 426.

- Atthaṅgata, 1, 3, *etc.*, 195, *passim*.
 Atthaṅgama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an^o) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttika, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsanatā (an^o) 360.
 Anaññātāññassāmītindriya. *See* Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. *See* Atita.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññānā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par^o) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (=paññā) 194.
 Anupassi (kayā^o, vedanā^o, citta^o, dhammā^o) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāṇitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusaṅsandana, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Anvaya, 329.
 Aṇumatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 184; A. ii, 22).
 Apacaya, 380; (ogāmi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jhāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. *See* Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāṇa (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatanā,
etc.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokinna, 320.
 Abbatthaṅgata. *See* Atthaṅgata.
 Abbhijjhā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; *and see*
 Gantha (cattāro). (domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābbhijho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhabhiñña) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, *and see* Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivesa, 145. *See also* Sacca.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisaykhāra (puñña°, āneñja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisaykhipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Abhisayyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Arahaṇ, 324, 336; (=visuddhidevā) 422.
 Arahatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriṇ, 393 *fol.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avāṇṇahāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 135 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373; (°laṅgī)
 144 *passim*. *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā,
 Saṃyojana.
 Asura, 412 *fol.*
 Assaddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyakata] (rūpa) 12; (vedanā) 3, 4, 26;
 (saññā) 6, 7; (saṃkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319;
 (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430; (mano) 71; (dvādasā-
 yatanā) 73; (dhātuyo) 90; (nirodhasacca) 112;
 (dhammā) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāmaṇṇarakusala°)
 326, 329; (bojjhaṅgā) 232; (maggāṅgā) 241; (jhāna)
 269; (appamaññāyo) 283; (paññā) 322; (hetū) 402.
 Assāda (°diṭṭhi) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341; (paccay°) 135 *fol.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362; (nava °vatthūni) 389; (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 330; (°gāmi), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhā-
 pucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (pañña) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370,
quoting Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājīva (sammā) 105, 107, 235; (micchā°) 246.
 Ājivika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyama) 194.
 Ātāpi, 193 *fol.*
 Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359; (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādinava, 247; (pañca) 378.
 Āneñja, 135, 340.
 Āpatha (micch°) 145; (dvēdh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 320.
 Āmisa, 353; (sa°, nir°) 195; (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakosalla, 325; (ap°) 326.

- Āyatana, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sa^l°) 135, 136 *fol.*, 294; (chatth°) 138 *fol.*; (dvādasā) 401 *fol.*; (titt^h°) 145, 367; (ākincaññ°) 172, 189, 262, 263; neva-saññā-nāsaññā° 179; (viññānañc°) 262; (kamm°) 324, 353, 356; (sipp°) 324, 353, 356; (paripuṇṇ°) 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamāṇa, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s°) 350; (up°) 372, 373.
 Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s°, an°) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmatā, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (°pharanatā) 334.
 Āvacara, kām°, rūp°, arūp° (khandhā) 12-69; (manā-yatanā) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (kām° kusalaṇ) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp°-samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Āvajjanā, 320.
 Āvatthita (sv°) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatanā, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavānaṇ khayō) 334, 344; (khīṇ°) 351; (sāsava) *passim*.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabaliṅkāra) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann°) 320; (paṭhamasamann°) 89.
 Icchātā (ati°) 350; (mah°, pāp°), 351, 370.
 Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (°pakata) 352.
 Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam°) 217 *fol.*
 Injita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (°pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam°) 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itt^h°) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris°) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (atṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jivit°) 123, 137; (mud°) 341; (°paropariyattaṇ)

- 340, 342; (tikkh^o) 341; (indriyāṇaṃ paripāko) 137;
 (indriyesu guttadvārata) 248, 360; (ahin^o) 384.
 Itṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.
 Issā, 380, 391.
- Ukkācanā, 352.
 Uññā (att^o) 353 foll.
 Uttara (sa^o, an^o) 19-69, and see each Pañhāpuc-
 chaka; (paññā) 324.
 Uttānikamma, 259, 358.
 Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and see Kilesa,
 Nivaraṇa. (°sampayutta) 168.
 Unṇati. } See Māna.
 Unṇāma. }
 Upakatṭha, 2, 3.
 Upacaya, 147, 151 foll.
 Upadhi, 338.
 Upaṇāha, 357.
 Upapatti (rūp^o) 171 foll., 263 foll., 277 foll., 291 foll.,
 299; (arūp^o) 172 foll., 267, 291, 296, 300.
 Upavicārā (cha) 381.
 Upādā, 12, 67, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Upādāna (cattāri) 975; (saṃkhārakkhandha) 44, 67;
 (āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-
 payutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (°kkhandhā)
 101; (nidāna) 135, 136 foll.
 Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125,
 132, 319, 326.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā) 2 foll., 433, and see each Pañ-
 hāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (paññā) 323.
 Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 foll.
 Upāsaka, °ika, 247; (°sikkhā) 248.
 Upekkhanā, 230.
 Upekkhā [upekkhā] (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu)
 85; (°sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and see each
 Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 324; (paññā)
 326 (°sambojjhanga). See Bojjhanga (satta).
 (ajjhataṇṇa, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (°upavicāra)
 381; (gehasitā) 382. See also Appammaññā-
 yo, Jhāna (cattāri).
 Upasatha, 422.
 Uppatti (°bhava) 137; (°kkhāṇa) 411 foll. (°devā) 422.
 Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and see each Pañhāpuc-
 chaka. (°vatthuka, °āramāṇa) 319; (°samanan-
 tara) 320 (paññā) 327.

- Uppāda (citt°) 303; (tanh°) 375.
 Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.
 Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.
 Ussada (°gata) 341.
 Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*
 Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya). (°adhigata), 334.
 Etthi (gav°, pariy°), 353.
 Esanā (gav°, pariy°) 353; (tisso) 366.
 Okappanā, 170.
 Ogha (cattaro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatanā, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°samyapayutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.
 Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.
 Ottappa (an°) 341, 359, 370, 391.
 Odhiso, 246.
 Opapātika, 412 *fol.*
 Qpāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i. 379).
 Oramattaka, 247.
 Olārika, 1, 13, 379.
 Olinavuttitā, 350.
 Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.
 Kappika (paṭhama°) 412 *fol.*
 Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka) 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°ssakata) 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā-°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dasa) 391; (obhāsa°, āramatā) 381; (apaccakkha°) 85; (kāya°, &c.) 208, 321, 366; (nimitta°) 353; (dalhi°) 357; (nitthuriya°) 357; (uttāni°) 358; (anāvi°) 358; (uposatha°) 422.
 Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.
 Kammaññatā (a°) 373.
 Kammanā (sammā°), 105, 106, 235.
 Kamyatā (kattu°) 208; (ketu°), *see* Māna. (sād[h]u°) 351, 361; (cātu°, pātu°) 246, 352; (adassana°, asotu°) 372.
 Karuṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.
 Kalevara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.
 Kasāva (tayo) 368.

- Kasiṇa (paṭhavi°). *See* Jhāna references.
- Kāma, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°taṇhā) 101, 365; (°rāga) *see* Anusaya. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvacara) *see* Āvacara. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°esaṇā) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°rūpagati) 426; (kāma) 368, *and see* Jhāna (paṭhama).
- Kāya, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāna) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pūti°) 351. *See also* Duccarita.
- Kāsāvā (°pajjota) 247.
- Kiñcana (tayo) 368.
- Kiriya (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññānadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.
- Kiriyatā (asakkacca°, asātacca°, anīṭṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.
- Kilesa (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmpayutto, *etc.*) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (atṭha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (upak°) 245, 256; (°āvaraṇa) 342.
- Kusala (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (saññā) 6, 7; (cetanā) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāna) 10-12; (pañcakkhandhā) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 105 *and passim*; (āyatanā, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. *See also* Kamma.
- Kusita (atṭha °vatthūni) 385-6.
- Kuhanā, 352.
- Kelanā, 351.
- Kodha, 357.
- Kosajja, 369, 371.
- Kosalla (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.
- Khattiya, 393 *fol.*, 422.
- Khanti, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.
- Khandha, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānaṃ bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*
- Khaṇa (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*
- Khamanata (ak°) 360.
- Khetta (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha (cattāro) 374; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65;
(āyatana, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sam-
payutta, *etc.*) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117,
129.
- Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129,
319, 322.
- Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*
- Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358;
(anekaṇṣa°) 168; (pag°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.
- Gāhanā ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
- Giddhikata, 351.
- Guhanā, 358.
- Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
- Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.
- Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.
- Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
- Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
- Catatta, 254, 255.
- Cāpalya, 351.
- Citikata, cittikata, 2.
- Citta, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka.
(paricee nāpa) 329; (kusalakāmāvacara°) 169, 184,
285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°)
325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sampayutta,
°samutthāna, *etc.*) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, *and see each*
Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, *etc.*) 147, 151
fol. (°adhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*;
(°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cittāni)
401, 403 *fol.*
- Cittaka, 419.
- Cittatā (amudu°) 359; (upārambha°) 372.
- Cittikāro (a°) 371.
- Cintāmaya, 324.
- Cetanaka, 419.
- Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (saṅkhārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144;
(satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
- Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
(citta°) 421.
- Ceto (mettāsahagata, *etc.*) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricea)
329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87,
287; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila,
pañca) 377.
- Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

- (°samādhī) 216 *fol.*; (kāmac°) 199, 377; (°adhipa-
teyya) 288; (°agati) 376; (°nānattatā) 425.
Chandatā (nikkhittā°), 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyā-
ma, Viriya.
Chandika, 342; (ac°) 341.
Chandikatā, 208.
Chambhitatta, 367.

Jaṅghapesanika, °iya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of
Milinda,' ii, 287).
Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (°badhira) 413.
Jaccabadhira, 413.
Jambhanā, 352.
Jara, 99 *fol.*; (°marapa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*,
426; (°abhibhūta) 12, 319; (°bhaya) 367.
Jāgariya, 244, 249.
Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137
fol.; (°bhaya) 367.
Jāpitattha, 324.
Jigijñsanatā, 353.
Jimhatā, 359.

Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 236, 245, 257-61,
263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusala) 268;
(arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) *see*
Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcangika) 263;
(caturangika) 264; (tiṅgika) 263, 265; (duvaṅgika)
264 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara)
183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña°) 277 *fol.*
Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.

Nāta, (anuñ°) 2; (uñ°) 2; (avañ°) 2.
Nāna, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. *See also* Paṭisam-
bhida. (°sāmapayutta, *etc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*,
414 *fol.*; (°vatthu) 306-44; (micchā°) 392; (añ°) *see*
Avijjā, Moha.

Takka, 86, 237, 356.
Tathāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.
Tandi, 352.
Tanthāna, 332.
Tanhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (tisso) 101, 365;
(°uppāda, cattāro) 375; (cha °kāya) 380; (rūpa,
sadda°, *etc.*) 104; (rūpa°, arūpa°) 365, 366; (nirodha°)

- 366; (tanhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicarītāni) 392 *fol.*
- Tamāni (tīni) 367.
- Titthiya, 247.
- Tintiṇa, 351.
- Tinṇa (ut°, nit°) 256
- Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*
- Tira (orima) 71 *fol.*
- Tejo (puñña°) 426. *See* Dhātu.
- Thambha, 350.
- Thambhitatta, 168.
- Thambhetti (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*
- Thīna, 352. *See* Kilesa, Nivarana.
- Thīyanā, 352.
- Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.
- Dassāvī, 247.
- Dāna, 247, 422; (adinnā°) *see* Sikkhāpada (pañca). (°maya) 135, 325.
- Diṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (pañca) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccheda°), 340, 358, 365; (sassata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* Paññā, Magga; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (anu°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°asava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; °sampanno, *opposite of* puthujjana, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṅga, &c.) 377; (dvāsaṭṭhi °gatāni) 400.
- Dukkha, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādaśāyatanāni) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (ariyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ñāṇa) *see* Paṭisambhidā (attha°); (sayajkata, &c.) 376.
- Duccarita (tīni) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°samangin) 337.
- Dūre, 1 *fol.*
- Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; pathama-kappika) 412.
- Domanassa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see* Jhāna (catuttha). (abhijjhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- Dovacassatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Dosa, 86, 167, 208, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°, attha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
 Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Dhamma (suttay, &c.) 294; (dhamme ñāṇaṇ) 293 *fol.*, 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*; (°āyatana) 70, 72 *fol.*; (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (satta); (°echanda) 208; (diṭṭha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372; (satta asad°) 383.
 Dhammā, 105, 228, 293, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassī) 199 *fol.*
 Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (atthārāsa) 87-98, 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāna°) 85; (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāna°) 87, 89, 175, 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 334; (kāma°, vyāpāda°, &c.) 86, 368; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 336; (nāna° loka) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°) 404-7, 409-20.
 Dhiti, 211.
 Dhuratā (nikkhitta°) 350, 370, 371, and see Vāyāma, Viriya.
 Nandī, 145, 361; (hasa°) 356.
 Napaṇṣaka, 417.
 Namanā (ā°, panamanā, vi°, san°) 352.
 Naya (nayaṇ neti) 329. C: nayanasadisaṇ . . . harati peseti.
 Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nahanā, 352.
 Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 Nānattatā, 425.
 Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 185, 136 *fol.*
 Nikāmalābhin, 332.
 Nikāya (satta°) 137.
 Nicca, 335, 426.
 Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Niṭṭhuriya, 357.
 Nipaka, 426.
 Nipuna, 426.
 Nippesikata, 353.

- Nibbāna, 228; (°gāminī) 339, 426; (diṭṭhadhamma°) 379.
 Nibbidā, 330.
 Nibbedha, 330.
 Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.
 Nimmāna (issara°) 367.
 Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.
 Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññānā) 319; (pañña) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63.
See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Niyāma, 342.
 Niyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka *and* Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññānā) 319; (pañña) 324.
 Niraya, 86, 337.
 Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.
 Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.
 Nissaraṇa, 247.
 Nissita (viveka°... nirodha°) 229.
 Nivaraṇa, 43, 66, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, &c.) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.
 Nivaraṇiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.
 Nekkhamma (°dhātu) 86; (°saṅkappo) 104, 235.
 Netta (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.
 Nemittikatā, 352.
 Nerayika, 412 *fol.*
 Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (saṇ°) 352, 357.
 Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjāṭ°) 324, 353, 356.
 Thīti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhammaṭ°) 334.
 Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.
 Paccaya (saṇ°) 12, 64, 319, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, *and passim.* (°ākāra) 135 *fol.*, 333.
 Paccavekkhanā, 334.
 Paccuppanna. *See* Atīta.
 Paññatti; 295 *fol.*
 Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sappajāṇṇa) 194; (adhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhiniñña 331; (paññāya vicināti) 227; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Padhāna (cattāri sammap°) 105, 208-15; (°saṅkhārā) 216 *fol.*
 Paṭikuttā (Buddha°) 246. *See reference s. Ācāra.*
 Paṭigha (sañña) 6, 342; (°sāmapayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutthāna, Saṃyojana (dasa).
 Paṭighāta, 337.
 Paṭiccasamuppanna, 340, 362.
 Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukhā) 332; (sabbatthagāminī) 339.
 Paṭibālha, 338.
 Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
 Paṭivedha, 330.
 Paṭisambhidā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
 Paṭisanthāra (dve) 360; (ap°) 360.
 Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
 Paṇidhi, 425.
 Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hina.
 Paṇḍara (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim.*
 Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
 Pamāda, 350, 370.
 Payoga, 338.
 Parapitṭhimāṇsikātā, 353.
 Parāmattha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 323.
 Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmapayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (silabbata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
 Parāmāsita (sanditṭhi) 380.
 Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
 Paricca, 329.
 Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
 Parideva, 100, 137.
 Parinibbanti, 426.
 Parināmi (vossagga°) 229.
 Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28-30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (magga°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhatu°, &c.) 409-11; (a° pañña) 324.

- Pariyutthānā (satta) 383.
 Pariyogāḷha, 329.
 Pariharapā, 358.
 Parihāniyā dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*;
 A. iv, 16 *fol.*).
 Pasāda (cakkhu, &c.) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*;
 (vedanāpaccaya) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.
 Passaddhi (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta);
 (kāyap°, cittap°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.
 Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; and *see* Jāti.
 Pānāgāra, 247.
 Pātimokkha, 244, 246, 325.
 Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā and cātukamyatā,
 246, 352. *Cf.* reference s. Ācāra.
 Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Pāragato, 256.
 Pāramanupatto, 256.
 Pāripūri, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.
 Pāribhaṭṭatā, or paribhaṭṭatā, 246. *Cf.* reference s.
 Ācāra.
 Pittivisaya, 339.
 Pīti, 105, and *see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappitīkā,
 appitīkā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330,
 and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā)
 323, 326; (nirāmisā) 227; (savitakka-savicāra) 228;
 (°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see*
 Bojjhanga (satta).
 Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*
 Puñña. *See* Abhisankhāra, Tejo.
 Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.
 Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.
 Pekkhā, 325, 328.
 Petā, 412 *fol.*
 Phanditāni (nava) 390.
 Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335;
 (°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samangin) 328.
 Phassa, 185, 186, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*,
 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sam-
 payutta) 15, 28, 53.
 Phassaka, 419.
 Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhata references.
 Bāhira, 13, 396-400, and *see* Ajjhattika references.
 Bojjhanga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

- Bodhi (°pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: °pakkhikā.)
 Brahmacariya (°esanā) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmaṇa, 393 *fol.*, 422.
 Bhattasammada, 352.
 Bhabba, 341, 342.
 Bhaya (tini) 367; (cattari) 376; (pañca) 379; (°dassāvi) 244, 247.
 Bhava, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; (°taṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°rāga) *see* Anusaya. (°āsava) 364, 373; (vibhavataṇhā) 101, 358, 365; (°esanā) 366; (°agga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma°) 137; (uppati°) 137; (itibhavābhava) 375.
 Bhākuṭikā, 352.
 Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°maya) 135, 325; (°pāripurī) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325; (°anuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇa) 319.
 Bhikkhu (18 *explanations of*), 245, 246.
 Bhūta (mahā°). *See s. v.* (tathā°) 217; (yathā°) 335 *fol.*
 Bhūmaka, 340.
 Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 and *passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*
 Makkha, 357, 380, 389.
 Magga (atthangika) 104-6, 235-43; (pañcangika) 110 *fol.*, 237-40; (cattaro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum°) 145, 373; (°aṅga, °pariyāpanna) 106; (°samāgin) 323, 333; (°ārammaṇa, °hetuka, °adhipati) 17, 25, 63, 327, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (uttama) 426; (suci°) 426.
 Macchariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.
 Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.
 Majjhattatā, 230.
 Maññitāni (nava) 390.
 Mata, 2.
 Mattaññutā, 249, 360.
 Mada, 345, 350.
 Maddava, (a°) 359.
 Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 (°paṭibaddha) 247; (yoniso) 373; (°nānattatā) 425.
 Manāpika, 380-2.
 Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (piti°) 227; (āyatanaṇ) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144; (°samphassaṇā) 7, 8; (°indriyaṇ) 87, 122;

- (°viññāṇaṇ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (°dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (°viññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 176, 181, 182, 299, 302; (°viññeyya) 14; (°padoso) 167; (°vilekho) 168; (°kammaṇ) 208.
- Maṇḍanā, 351.
- Marāṇa, 99 *fol.*; (°bhayaṇ) 367; (°mokho) 426.
- Malāni (tīpi) 368; (nava purisa°) 389.
- Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.
- Mahābhūta, 18; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and *see* Dhātu (catasso).
- Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 393; (satta) 383; (navavidhā) 389. *See also* Anusaya, Kilesa. (o°, ati°, mānāti°, adhi°, asmi°, micchā°) 353-5.
- Mānasa, 144 *fol.*
- Māyā, 357, 361, 389.
- Māratta, 337.
- Māsācita, 386. C^v=tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhip-pāyo.
- Miccha (°āpatho) 145.
- Micchatta, 145; (atṭha) 387; (dasa) 391.
- Muggasūpatā, or °suppatā, °supyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).
- Muta, 14, 429-30.
- Muti, 325, 328.
- Muditā. *See* Appamaññāyo.
- Mutṭhasacca, 360, 373.
- Mūla (kusala°) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala°) 86, 361.
- Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*
- Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. *See* Mettā.
- Mokha, 426.
- Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṇ) 362; (kiñcanaṇ, aggi, *cc.*) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89.
- A moha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.
- Yoga, 356; (°vihita) 324; (°kkhemo) 247.
- Yogā, yoganiya, *see under* Oghā, oghaniya.
- Rajakkha, 341.
- Ratī (ā°, vi°, paṭivi°) 285 *fol.*; (a°) 352, 369.
- Rapa (sa°, a°) 19 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpuc-chaka.
- Rāga (chanda°) 390; (nandi°) 101, 145; (rūpa°, arūpa°, 377; (kāma°, bhava°) *see* Saṇyojana (dasa).

- (=taṇhā) 145 *fol.*; (abhijjhā) 195; (=kiñcanaṇ, *etc.*) 368, 377; (°kkhaya) 73, 89; (sārāga) 145 *fol.*, *passim*.
- Ruci, 245, 325, 328.
- Rūpa (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each*
 Pañhāpucchaka. (piya° sāta°) 101 *fol.*;
 (sabbay) 106; (jīvitindriyaṇ) 123, 419; (nāma°) *see*
 Nāma. (nidāna) 136; (°āyatanay) 72, 100 *fol.*;
 (°dhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a° dhātu)
 406.
- Rūpin, 123, 342 (*leg e rūpī*).
- Rūpiya, 12, *n.* 3.
- Lapanā, 352.
- Lābhasakkārasiloka, 352 *fol.*
- Lālapa, 138.
- Līna, 352, 373.
- Līnatta, 352, 373.
- Līyanā, 352; (o°) 352, 373.
- Loka, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374;
 (°dhātu) 336; (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (nānādhātu) 339;
 (°dhammā, aṭṭha) 387; (brahma°) 421.
- Lokiya, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436;
 (paññā) 322.
- Lokuttara, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186,
 203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.
- Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a°) 169, 210, 402,
 417, 419, 420.
- Vatthu, 353; (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (dasa āghātavata-
 thūni) 86; (ñāna°) 306-44; (kilesa°) 341, 385, 391;
 (virodha°) 380.
- Vatthuka (uppanna°, *etc.*) 319; (micchādītṭhi) 392.
- Vatṭana° (cittassa a°, an°) 373.
- Vavatthāpeti, 193 *fol.*
- Vācā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.
- Vātā, 84.
- Vāyāma, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235;
 (viriyasambojjhaṇa) *see* Bojjhaṇga (satta).
- Vāyamati, 208-15.
- Vikīraṇa, 358.
- Vikkhepa, 373; (a°) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279
fol., 285 *fol.*
- Vicaya (dhamma°). *See* Bojjhaṇga (satta). (pa°),
 228.

- Vicāra (rūpa°) 103; (sa°) 12 *and passim* (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323. *See also under Vitakka.*
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sampayutta) 167. *See also Anusaya, Kilesa, Nīvaraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).*
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāpa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 141; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu° . . . mano°) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (=mano) 87, 88, *and passim*; (°āyatanā) *see* Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (viññāne ñāṇa) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du°, su°) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, *and see* Saṃkappa (sammā) *and* Jhāna. (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 104; (ñāti°, &c.) 356; (akusala°) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa°) 12, 16, 434, *and passim*. (sa° pīti) 228; (sa° paññā) 323.
- Vidhā (tisso) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (*Cf.* M. i, 103; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccanikasātata, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sīla°, dīṭṭhi°) 361.
- Viparinata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Viparināmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanāni) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ñāṇa) 295; (phala°) 328, 392; (sukha°) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (°hetu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhāvanā (yāthavatta°) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto°) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (paññā°) 344; (micchā°) 392.
- Vimokha, 342; (atṭha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (āra-bhati) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°sam-bojjhanga) *see* Bojjhanga (satta). (kāyika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha °mūlāni) 380.
- Visamāni (tīni) 368.
- Vihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°saññā) 363; Avihīṇsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṃkappo) 104, 235.

- Viheṣā, 369.
 Vimaṇṣā, 222; (°samādhi) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vūpakatṭha. *See* Upa°.
 Vedanaka, 419.
 Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *fol.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see s.v.*; (cakkhusamphas-
 sajā, *etc.*) 103; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°anupassī)
 195 *fol.*; (vedanāya ñāṇaṇ) 294.
 Vera (pañca) 378.
 Vesiyā, 247.
 Vessa, 393 *fol.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vodāna, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 376; (atṭha) 387.
 Vyāsana, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyadhiyaka, 352.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°saññā) 363; Avyāpāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also*
 Gantha (cattāro).
 Sakkatta, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104
fol., 235 *fol.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññāṇā) 319;
 (paññā) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 233, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjā-
 paccaya) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (sasāṅ-
 khārena) 164 *fol.*, 177, 285 *fol.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅyojana, 42, 64, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (tīpi) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhatta,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sampayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅyojanīya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

- Saṃvacchara, 422-3.
 Saṃvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Saṃsaya, 168.
 Sacca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anulomika) 324, 328; (°vippatikulaṃ) 373; (idaṃ °abhiniveso) 374.
 Sañcetanā, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro) 403; (kāya°, vaci°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetayitatta, 144, and other Sankhāra references.
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°, &c.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137; (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172, 179; (akusala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342; (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, sacchikata°) 355.
 Saññī (a° vādā, attha) 388; (saṃkhatā) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°) 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 329, 340; (cutūpapāto) 334, 344; (asañña°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*; (°indriyaṃ) 124; (°paṭṭhānā) 193 *fol.*; (°saṃbojjhaṅga). See Bojjhaṅga (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhat-taṃ, bahiddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Satimā, 193 *fol.* See also Jhāna (third).
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyaṃ) 123; (°pasādo) 170.
 Santike. See Dūre.
 Santutṭhitā (a°) 370.
 Sappanā (a°, pari°) 168.
 Sabhāgavutti (a°) 351.
 Samādhī, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyaṃ) 124; (chanda°, viriya°, citta°, vīmaṃsā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105, 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (saṃbojjhaṅga) see Bojjhaṅga (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°saṃāpatti) 342; (a°saṃvattanika) 360.
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
 Samphassa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, and *passim*.
 Saṃbojjhaṅga. See Bojjhaṅga (satta).

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavati, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a°) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus°) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallina (a°) 227.
 Sākhalya (a°) 360.
 Sātacca, 244, 249.
 Sāṭheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkhu) 246.
 Sikkhā (catasso) 248; (°pada) 244, 248; (pañca)
 285-92.
 Siṅga, 351.
 Siṅgārata, 351.
 Sināna (°dāna) 246. *Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,'
 ii, 286.
 Sila (°maya) 135, 325; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375,
 377; (adhi°) 325; (°vipatti) 361.
 Silya (dus°) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, and *passim*; (°indriya) 15, 54,
 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditṭhadhamma°) 268, 281
 fol.; (°pharaṇatā) 334; (sayanṇkata, *etc.*) 376; (°saha-
 gata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°sam-
 payutta paññā) 324; (paṭisaṇvedeti) 105.
 Sukkhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññatā, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatthāna. *See* Sik-
 khāpada (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka;
 (pañca viññāṇa) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughāto, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallaṇ) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu)
 85; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169,
 fol., 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a°) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma°) 401-36.
 Hānabbhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabbhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a°) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Hīna, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114,
126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hīnāy'avattati) 388.

Hīlana, ohīlana, 353-5.

Hīlita, 2.

Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhā-
pucchaka; (pañca viññāṇā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*;
(pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o)
417; (hetumhi ñāṇaṇ) *see* Paṭisambhidā.
(°phalaṇ) *see* ditto. (manussā, &c., sahetukā) 414
fol.; (a^o) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[THE errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.]

False Quantity in a, ā, i, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgaṭā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamasukkhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇ); 11 (daṭṭhabbaṇ); 35 (pahātabbahetuko); 45 (akusalo); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmaṭṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtaṇaṇ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇa-rammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsavā); 94, l. 25 (saṇḍojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 23 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 6 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicāraṇaṇ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhani-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nivaranaṇasampayuttaṇ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātanasaṁmitindriyaṇ); 133, last line (apariyāpannā); 138 (paridevitaṭṭaṇ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosaṁphassaṇaṇ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicāraṇaṇ); 171 (jhāṇaṇ); 172 (kusalamūla); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyataṇahetuko); 180 (vipākaṇ . . . sotaviññāṇaṇ); 181 (yaṇ yaṇ vā, also title: -saṇḍhāramūlakaṇ); 182, n. 1 (Kāmaṇvacara . . .); 183 (vitakkavicāraṇaṇ); 184, n. 2 (Ayyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṇ); 199, n. 4 (*pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvaṇā-pāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ca); 201, l. 15 (tañ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paggaṇhātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhaṇaṇ); 215 (Niyvāṇikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsavā); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tājā . . . tājā); 256 (viññāṇadhātu); 266 (pītiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsavā); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāṇadhātu and sampayuttaṇ); 277 (mettāyitattaṇ); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicāraṇaṇ); 285 (pānātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāṇasampayuttaṇ); 290 (veramaṇi); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpūpapattiyā); 302, l. 9 (sañña); 308 (sāsavā, anāsavā); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā-); 318 (sīhanādaṇ); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇe, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇaṇ); 329 (sa-uttaraṇ); 339 (nānādhātuṇ); 342 (rūpi); 344 (sīhanādaṇ); 350, 354 (upāṇāmo); 361 (avijjalāṇṇi); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlāni); 381 (saṇṣaggāramatā); 393, l. 21 (vā); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for ṇ, ñ, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpaṇ); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇaṇ); 77, l. 12 (saṇṇyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇaṇ); 108 (dukkhaṇ); 109 (kilesāṇaṇ); 123 (saddhindriyaṇ); 135 (vacisaṇṇkhāro); 144 (sañcetaṇṇitattaṇ); 153 (viññāṇaṇ); 164 (cittaṇaṇ); 201 (upekhāsambojjhaṇṇassa); 204 (dandhābhiññaṇ); 219 (vimaṇṇā, twice); 268 (pañcāṇṇikaṇ); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāṇim); 321 (Pañcannaṇ, dhammaṇ); 331 (viññāṇapañcāyatana . . .); 358 (vañcāṇā); 363 (sañjāṇaṇā); 375 (ditthupādāṇaṇ); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṇ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abhisaṇṇkhipitvā); 9 (samāpannassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātabbaṇhetukā); 109 (paṇipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittassa); 278 (karuṇāyitattaṇ); 260 (mettāsahagataṇ); 290 (ñāṇavippayuttaṇ); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaraṇiyo); 82 (pavālaṇ); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatthā); 118 (nīvaraṇiyaṇ, nīvaraṇiyā); 121 (Tini); 144 (paṇḍaraṇ); 145 (paṇṇigāho); 240 (dukkhapaṇipadaṇ);

257 (paṭhamañ); 269, 270, 271 (thaṭṭevā); 306 (asaṇ-
kiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atthānañ thānato); 330, 375
(thaṭṭevā); 349 (Atthakaṇ); 353 (Aniṇa); 358, 359
(diṭṭhigataṇ); 407 (tīpi).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atṭhimiñjā.
 " 86, " paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads °vatti).
 " 86, " āghāṭavattḥusu.
 " 86, " dussanā, duss . . . &c. (K. reads one s).
 " 92, " ahetukā.
 " 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 " 94, l. 20, " siyā.
 " 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 " 102, " manosaṃphasso.
 " 106, " sammāsaṇkappo.
 " 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 " 113, l. 7 " " Dve saccā.
 " 119, read samutṭṭhānānuparivattino (twice).
 " 171, " etassa.
 " 183, " Yasmiṇ.
 " 233, " cittaṣaṇṭṭhā.
 " 251, dele note 2.
 " 253, read padoso.
 " 253, " liyitattaṇ (B : liy° always).
 " 262, " Yo.
 " 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 " 271, l. 12, dele hiatus.
 " 272, read Catasso.
 " 283, " upādiṇṇupā-.
 " 286, close up veramaṇi.
 " 286, read velā.
 " 287, last line, close up -ṭhā nā.
 " 294, 299, read paṭibhāṇapaṭisaṃbhidā.
 " 295, read niruttipatiṣaṃbhidā.
 " 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 " 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 " 335, read Paṭhamajjhāna . . .
 " 338, " nirayaṇ.
 " 342, " pacceṭi, jhāyi.
 " 343, " anekavihitaṇ.
 " 349, " saṇṇyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 " 350, close up Itaritaracivara and foll.
 " 368, read adukkhamasukhaṇ.

- Page 368, read mohakasāvo.
 „ 373, „ saccavippatīkulena (K: °kūlena).
 „ 377, „ kaṇṇhāṭṭhi after saṅghe.
 „ 387, „ maṇḍasīti?
 „ 393, *dele* repetitō of yathā so suddo . . . vā.
 „ 396, read manussu siyaṇ ti vā.
 „ 402, „ bhāṇasatindriyāni.
 „ 426, „ bhāventi.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikataṇ.
 „ 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads cātukamyatā.

THE END